



รายงานวิจัยฉบับสมบูรณ์

โครงการ อนุกรรมวิชานของแพลงก์ตอนสัตว์อันดับไฮดูค่าโดยเชอร่า

Family Chydoridae ในประเทศไทย

ดร.สุปิยนิตย์ ไม้แพ

รองศาสตราจารย์ ดร.พรศิลป์ ผลพันธิน

พฤษภาคม 2551

รายงานวิจัยฉบับสมบูรณ์

โครงการ อนุกรรมวิธานของแพลงก์ตอนสัตว์อันดับใหญ่
คลาโดเซอรา Family Chydoridae ในประเทศไทย

ดร.สุปิยนิตย์ ไม้แพ และ รองศาสตราจารย์ ดร.พรศิลป์ ผลพันธิน
คณะวิทยาศาสตร์ มหาวิทยาลัยสงขลานครินทร์

สนับสนุนโดยสำนักงานคณะกรรมการการอุดมศึกษา และสำนักงานกองทุนสนับสนุนการวิจัย
(ความเห็นในรายงานนี้เป็นของผู้วิจัย สกอ.และ สกω. ไม่จำเป็นต้องเห็นด้วยเสมอไป)

รหัสโครงการ	: MRG4980039
ชื่อโครงการ	: อนุกรรมวิธานของแพลงก์ตอนสัตว์อันดับไฮอยุคโลไดเซอร่า Family Chydoridae ในประเทศไทย
ชื่อนักวิจัย	: สุปิyanit ไม้แพ
E-mail Address	: supiyanit.m@psu.ac.th
ระยะเวลาโครงการ	: มิถุนายน 2549-มิถุนายน 2551

บทคัดย่อ

ศึกษาลักษณะทางสัณฐานวิทยาของคลาไดเซอร่าวงศ์ Chydoridae 34 ชนิด โดยศึกษาตัวอย่างจากแหล่งน้ำจืด 96 แหล่งของประเทศไทย รวมทั้งตัวอย่างจากประเทศต่างๆ จากการศึกษาพบความแปรผันของลักษณะทางสัณฐานวิทยาทั้งภายนอกและภายใน โดยสามารถจำแนกปัญหาอนุกรมวิธานได้เป็น 4 กลุ่ม คือ ชนิดที่มีการจำแนกชนิดผิดพลาด ชนิดที่มีชื่อซ้ำซ้อน ชนิดที่มีความซับซ้อนทางสัณฐานวิทยาและชนิดที่มีปัญหาสถานะทางอนุกรมวิธาน โดยในการศึกษาครั้งนี้สามารถพิสูจน์ได้ว่า *Alona aff. karellica* Stenroos, 1897 ไม่ปรากฏจริงในประเทศไทย และ *Alona taraporevalae* Shirgue and Naik, 1977 เป็นชนิดที่มีความซ้ำซ้อนกับ *A. sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900 นอกจากนี้ยังพบว่าของ *A. sarasinorum* มีปัญหาสถานะทางอนุกรมวิธานระดับสกุลเนื่องจากพบลักษณะทางสัณฐานวิทยาที่มีความเฉพาะและมีความแตกต่างจาก *Alona* ชนิดอื่นหลายลักษณะ จากการศึกษาจึงสามารถสรุปได้ว่ามีคลาไดเซอร่าวงศ์ Chydoridae 1 ชนิดที่ซ้ำซ้อนกับชนิดอื่น และ 1 ชนิด ไม่ปรากฏอยู่จริงในประเทศไทย ดังนั้น Chydorids ในประเทศไทยจึงมีทั้งสิ้น 60 ชนิด โดยในการศึกษาครั้งนี้ได้เสนอคู่มือการจำแนกชนิดคลาไดเซอร่าวงศ์ Chydoridae ที่พบในประเทศไทยด้วย

คำสำคัญ: อนุกรมวิธาน, คลาไดเซอร่า, ประเทศไทย

Project Code : MRG4980039
Project Title : Taxonomy of the the Family Chydoridae (Crustacea: Branchiopoda: Cladocera) in Thailand
Investigator : Supiyanit Maiphae
E-mail Address : supiyanit.m@psu.ac.th
Project Period : June 2006-June 2008

Abstract

Detailed morphological characters of 34 chydorids were investigated based on specimens collected from 96 localities throughout Thailand including voucher specimens from various countries. Key to all known chydorids in the country is proposed. The great variation in differences of the morphology was found in both external and internal characteristics. Morphological comparisons of different population were made so that the taxonomic status of the species level can be reviewed. Of which, among those species, the taxonomic problems can be identified into four categories: misidentified species, synonymy species, species-group and generic status is questioned. We are successful in proving that *Alona* aff. *karellica* Stenoos, 1897 is not valid in Thailand and *A. taraporevalae* Shirgue and Naik, 1977 is a synonym of *A. sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900. However, the generic status of *A. sarasinorum* is still doubtful because the presence of a number of unique characters among other *Alona*. To revise its generic status, more information is need.

At present, one species in current list are no longer valid and two species are not valid anymore in Thailand. Thus, number of chydorids species in the proposed list has reduction to 60 species.

Keywords : Taxonomy, Cladocera, Chydoridae, Thailand

Executive Summary

The present study was aimed to perform a detailed morphological study of chydorids in Thailand and construct the key to species level. The chydorid specimens were collected from 96 freshwater habitats throughout Thailand including voucher specimens from various countries. Detailed morphological characters were examined both external and internal parts, of which drawings and SEM were applied for studying fine characters. At present, 34 chydorids species were examined in detail. The great variation in differences of the morphology was found in both external and internal characteristics. Morphological comparisons of different population were made so that the taxonomic status of the species level can be reviewed. Of which, among those species, the taxonomic problems can be identified into four categories: misidentified species, synonymy species, species-group and taxonomic status is questioned. It was found that *Alona* aff. *karellica* Stenoos, 1897 is misidentified thus it is success in proving that this species is presently not valid in Thailand. Moreover, it was found that *A. taraporevalae* Shirgue and Naik, 1977 is a synonym of *A. sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900. However, the generic status of *A. sarasinorum* is still doubtful because the presence of a number of unique characters among other *Alona*. To revise its generic status, more information is need.

Keys to 20 genera of Chydoridae, including keys to all known chydorids in Thailand were proposed. The selected characters used in the keys was more practical to separated the taxa, and not the characters that show the phylogenetic relationship.

However, a rather large number of species still await confirmation of their taxonomic status, redescription or revision. Particularly, the monospecific genera which mainly occur in the tropical rainforest (*Guernella*, *Grimaldina*, *Dadaya*) and some other confusing megagenera which a lack of studies (*Alonella*, *Chydorus*) should be investigated in more details. Additionally, the information of molecular study is also being an important tool to clarify the phylogenetic relationship especially at family and genus level. Moreover, functional-morphological studies are needed as they may throw more light on cladoceran evolution. Finally, the zoogeography of the Cladocera, a field that has remained underdeveloped, should be further developed.

Contents

	Pages
Abstract (Thai)	(1)
Abstract (English)	(2)
Executive summary	(3)
Contents	(4)
List of tables	(5)
List of figures	(6)
Chapter 1 Introduction	1
Chapter 2 Materials and methods	4
Chapter 3 Results and discussions	11
Chapter 4 Conclusions	259
References	262
Outputs	274
Publications	275

Chapter 1 Introduction

The significance of the Cladocera in every subject of study, especially in taxonomical work, has not been fully recognized for several reasons. Their microscopical size, its phenotypic variability and the fact that keys are out of date, including the historical factors makes it hard to distinguish them. (Korovchinsky,1997). The proportion of pure morphological studies was small relative to the rapidly increasing mass of the studies on ecology, aquaculture and genetics.

A major confusion about their taxonomy arose from the idea of cosmopolitanism. Many taxa are often cited under the same name on different continents but have been found to represent different species level later (Frey, 1995). Although cosmopolitanism is refused by more and more observations, and some peculiar species occur in habitats such as ground waters, caves and terrestrial habitats, a base for chronic mistakes had been laid. Another problem is their great morphological variation, a classical problem in cladoceran taxonomy. On species level, the characters in single specimen seem to be quite constant while animals in one population seem to have a high morphological flexibility and variation. Instar variability between populations and cyclomorphic changes are also strong factors that complicate cladoceran systematics. The importance of characters appears to be taxon-specific. The most important taxonomical characters for each group are still unclear so taxonomists should examine all parts of their body, to avoid the mistakes from using different criteria for their identification. Furthermore poor descriptions make taxonomy a time consuming and frustrating task. Most original descriptions of cladocerans are incomplete; lacking either a detailed clear description of useful features or good illustrations that used for comparison. Because of all mentioned above, wrong names have uncritically been applied all over the world.

The study of morphological variation is important for each morphological comparative study, especially for work on problems about the species group. For the last 20 years, however, the approach has considerably evolved especially at the species level. It has become clear that many former cosmopolitan species are in fact a species-group, of morphologically related species. On the other hand, some must be

treated as an infra-specific unit. Moreover, descriptions of most species are out of date, incomplete and lacking many important details. Part of the identification problem is due to the use of foreign keys, mostly from Europe, North America instead of using local keys. Thus the first task in any taxonomical study is to develop a good description of the original taxon and to construct the good key for the local species. However, what are the most important taxonomically significant characters? We do not know in advance which characters will become the most useful for identification.

The development of morphological studies started from the second half of the seventieth century. The researchers focused on external characters: head, head shield ornamentation, head pore, valve, body shape, first and second antennae. Also considered were postabdomen, its shape, seta natatoria, its size, anal teeth, position of anus and rows of spines, end-claw and pectens. Some also paid attention to the ephippial egg and its ornamentation. Important characters such as type of valve reticulations, similarity or dissimilarity in size of the terminal aesthetasc of the antennules, presence of an abdominal projection, reticulation on the postabdomen, length and armature of male seta on the antennule, head pores and, especially, the structure of trunk limbs were rarely used in the systematics of the cladoceran. Since 1960, researchers have begun to focus on the fine morphology of thoracic limbs structure and their functions (Smirnov, 1966, 1972; Fryer, 1968, 1974). Cladocera have 5-6 pairs of trunk limbs. These limbs are widely diverse in forms and functions. Some function in grasping, scraping, mechanically transferring food particles and filtration, or some combination of these. The first pair is used mostly in locomotion. The food groove tends to be deep and narrow. There are never any postgenital limbs and the telson or postabdomen terminates in a pair of strong terminal claws and bears a pair of dorsal sensory setae (seta natatoria). Currently, many researchers accept that these organs are important in their evolution. However, only few cladocerologists (Alonso, 1996; Fryer, 1974; Paggi, 1979 and Kotov, 2000) rely mainly on only trunk limbs in their species descriptions. On the evidence of trunk limbs structure, many changes occurred in the systematics. For example Smirnov (1992) removed the Ilyocryptidae from the Macrothricidae because of their distinctly different trunk limbs. In addition, because of the study on the details of trunk limbs, many revisions of “old” species are now underway. Detailed trunk limb morphology also resolved

problems at the species-group level, which is demonstrated using several groups in Family Chydoridae such as *Alona eximia*-group (before Van Damme *et al.*, 2003) and *Alona costata*-group (Sinev, 1999). Some species need to be synonymised, other are shown to consist of many individual species, each with apparently restricted geographical range.

Slowly, the Cladocera in tropical and subtropical regions are beginning to become better known, although the available literature mostly deals with the diversity, systematics and life histories of a few selected species. For Asia, classical works were published in the 1980s: India (Michael & Sharma, 1988), China (Chiang & Du, 1979), the Philippines (Mamaril & Fernando, 1977), Nepal (Dumont & Van de Velde, 1977), Sri Lanka (Fernando, 1980) and Malaysia (Idris, 1983) but there has been little progress after that. In Thailand, in contrast, studies only started in 1984 (Boonsom, 1984), but the decades after that saw faunistic knowledge on the Cladocera boom (Pholpunthin, 1997; Sirimongkonthaworn, 1997; Sanoamuang, 1998; Pipatcharoenchai, 2001; Saeng-aroon, 2001; Sa-ardrit, 2002; Faitacum, 2003; Kotov & Sanoamuang, 2004; Sa-adrit & Beamish, 2004; Maiphae, 2005; Maiphae *et al.*, 2005), ultimately reaching and overshooting the 100 species mark. However, the classification and level of morphological resolution during this period was revolutionized (Kotov, 2003; Van Damme *et al.*, 2003; Kotov & Hollwedel, 2004; Van Damme *et al.*, 2005), such that the validity of a number of named taxa now needs re-evaluation.

Objectives

To contribute to the taxonomy of the Cladocera, Family Chydoridae in Thailand by

- 1) Performing a detailed morphological study of representatives of all taxa in Thailand
- 2) Constructing the key to species of Chydorids in the country

Chapter 2 Materials and methods

Chydorids sampling

Specimens used in the present study obtained from the previous sampling throughout southern Thailand during 1999-2000 (Maiphae, 2005). Specimens from the other parts of Thailand were obtained from samples sampling in freshwater localities throughout Thailand during this study period during 2006-2007. (figure 1, Table 1). All samples are qualitatively collected using standard plankton nets of mesh size 20 μm and 60 μm and they are immediately preserved in 4% formaldehyde and 96% alcohol.

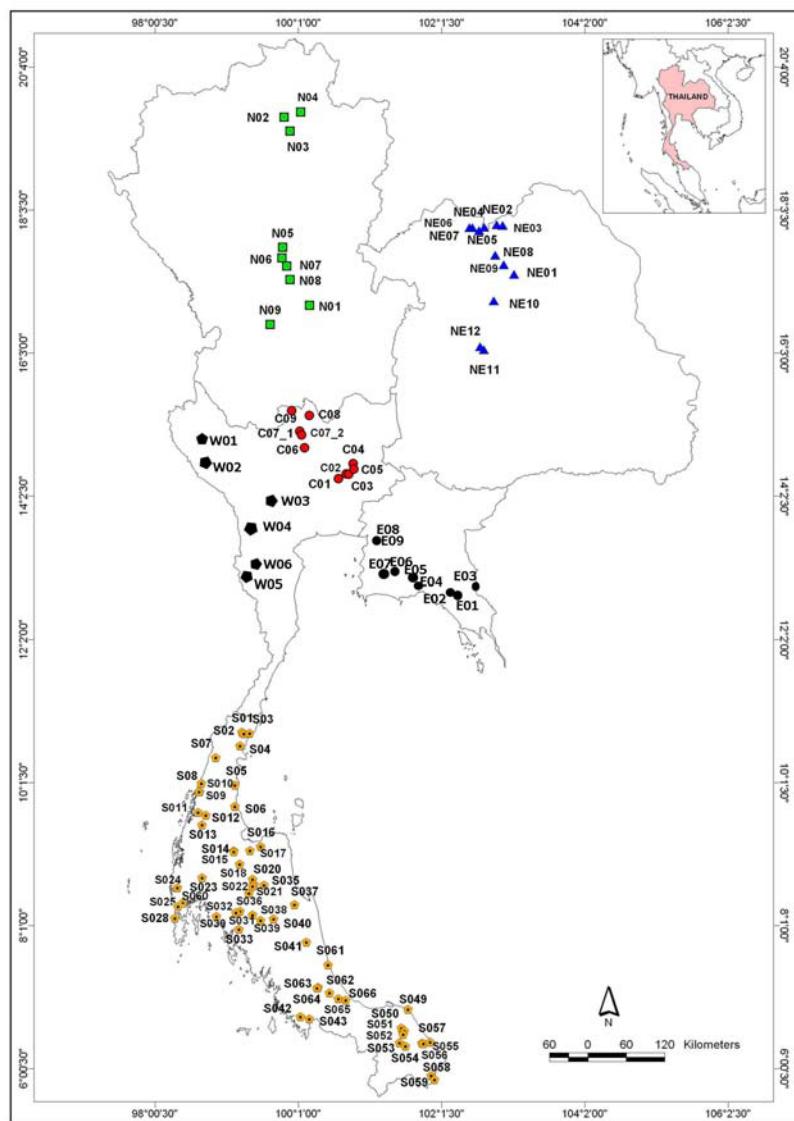


Figure 1 Sampling sites

Table 1 Sampling sites in Thailand

Site code	Ordination	Site name	Province
N01	16°42.797'	100°10.443'	Roadside swamp 1
N02	19°21.592'	99°49.022'	Lengsai
N03	19°09.857'	99°53.822'	KwanPayao
N04	19°25.969'	100°02.779'	Roadside swamp 2
N05	17°31.970'	99°47.629'	Hin
N06	17°22.991'	99°47.078'	Maerawing
N07	17°16.047'	99°50.979'	Plamor
N08	17°04.759'	99°54.013'	Yai
N09	16°26.942'	99°37.211'	Samvai
C08	15°42.632'	100°10.432'	Borapet
C09	15°46.806'	99°55.562'	Eneing
C01	14°16.948'	100°34.871'	site 1
C02	14°21.240'	100°41.418'	site 2
C03	14°20.894'	100°43.528'	site 3
C04	14°29.742'	100°47.240'	site 4
C05	14°25.083'	100°47.718'	site 5
C06	14°42.950'	100°06.372'	site 6
C07_1	14°56.943'	100°02.358'	Chawak
C07_2	14°53.881	100°03.881'	Chawak
NE01	17°09.253'	103°02.449'	Han
NE02	17°51.115'	102°48.116'	Nhongkai
NE03	17°50.360'	102°53.020'	Nhongkai
NE04	17°48.804'	102°37.552'	Nhongkai
NE05	17°46.095'	102°33.069'	Nhongkai
NE06	17°48.481'	102°27.557'	Sangtindong
NE07	17°48.496'	102°24.903'	Ngam
NE08	17°25.243'	102°46.837'	Prajak
NE09	17°17.421'	102°53.817'	Natan

Table 1. (continued)

Site code	Ordination	Site name	Province
NE10	16°46.943'	102°45.620' Boak	Khon Kean
NE11	16°05.835'	102°37.202' Kongkaew	Khon Kean
NE12	16°08.402'	102°34.122' Kudkow	Khon Kean
E01	12°40.664'	102°12.181' Tapan swamp	Chantaburi
E02	12°39.542'	102°07.837' Lummasung swamp	Chantaburi
E03	12°41.123'	102°56.320' Samed swamp	Chantaburi
E04	12°48.331'	101°38.937' Whan swamp	Rayong
E05	12°52.792'	101°33.400' Numdum swamp	Rayong
E06	12°57.020'	101°17.311' Plalai swamp	Rayong
E07	12°55.093'	101°11.137' Nhongdoggray swamp	Rayong
E08	13°26.512'	101°06.187' Panthong swamp	Cholburi
E09	13°26.559'	101°06.378' Bansra swamp	Cholburi
W01	16°42.376'	098°36.920' Roadside swamp 1	Tak
W02	16°24.154'	099°00.687' Roadside swamp 2	Tak
W03	14°19.604'	099°39.553' Kum swamp	Kanchanaburi
W04	13°37.6015'	099°36.780' Lotus marsh	Kanchanaburi
W05	13°32.393'	099°22.681' Krajab marsh	Rachaburi
W06	13°32.345'	099°22.815' Roadside swamp 3	Rachaburi
S01	10°43.87'	99°13.60' Ta-kein	Chumphon
S02	10°42.82'	99°15.06' Thalezub	Chumphon
S03	10°42.89'	99°20.15' Yao	Chumphon
S04	10°32.49'	99°12.02' Yai	Chumphon
S05	9°59.40'	99°07.75' knongkla	Chumphon
S06	9°41.49'	99°07.67' Lum	Chumphon
S07	10°22.65'	98°51.52' Bogkry	Chumphon
S08	10°00.97'	98°39.47' Bangnon	Chumphon
S09	9°53.69'	98°37.95' Suansomdet	Chumphon
S10	9°53.65'	98°37.87' A	Chumphon

Table 1 (continued).

Site code	Ordination	Site name	Province	
S11	9°36.59'	98°36.73'	Hoai-knongyai	Chumphon
S12	9°33.93'	98°43.38'	Hoai-kieat	Chumphon
S13	9°25.90'	98°40.35'	Banna	Suratthani
S14	9°03.95'	99°06.76'	Huawang	Suratthani
S15	9°03.17'	99°06.89'	Nhongdo	Suratthani
S16	9°07.53'	99°29.37'	Kradae	Suratthani
S17	9°04.26'	99°20.53'	Khunthale	Suratthani
S18	8°52.66'	99°11.83'	Nakae	Suratthani
S19	-	-	Thungtong	Suratthani
S20	8°39.98'	99°22.51'	Naneng	Suratthani
S21	8°35.88'	99°23.88'	Torseid	Phang-nga
S22	8°34.10'	99°22.54'	Lein	Phang-nga
S23	8°40.47'	88°15.41'	Moontakua	Phang-nga
S24	8°33.07'	98°19.48'	Nalom	Phang-nga
S25	8°19.90'	98°23.78'	Bangjum	Phang-nga
S26	No data	No data	Kangkao	Phang-nga
S27	No data	No data	Hoaimuang	Phang-nga
S28	8°07.21'	98°17.34'	Maikhao	Phuket
S29	-	-	Soanluang	Phuket
S30	8°08.70'	98°52.14'	Kok	Krabi
S31	8°13.17'	99°12.09'	Bangkumprad	Krabi
S32	8°11.86'	99°08.73'	Preu	Krabi
S33	7°58.07'	99°11.19'	Hoai numkaew	Krabi
S34	-	-	Ban thungkok	Krabi
S35	8°35.11'	99°32.38'	Kratoontai	Nakhon Si Thammarat
S36	8°28.42'	99°19.58'	Thungknongkwai	Nakhon Si Thammarat
S37	8°18.73'	99°57.99'	Changsai	Nakhon Si Thammarat
S38	8°10.03'	99°22.60'	Thalepron	Nakhon Si Thammarat

Table 1 (continued).

Site code	Ordination		Site name	Province
S39	8°05.42'	98°89.52'	Thale	Krabi
S40	8°06.54'	99°40.16'	Samed	Krabi
S41	7°47.15'	100°07.79'	Thale-noi	Pattalung
S42	6°44.34'	100°02.75'	Pluckpraya	Satun
S43	6°42.51'	100°10.35'	Thalebun	Satun
S44	-	-	Prayod	Songkhla
S45	-	-	Taew	Songkhla
S46	-	-	Pluck klayai	Songkhla
S47	-	-	Maetae	Songkhla
S48	-	-	Jumrai	Songkhla
S49	6°50.33'	101°33.44'	Kaekae	Yala
S50	6°34.75'	101°27.74'	Lankwai	Yala
S51	6°32.15'	101°30.17'	Kabae	Yala
S52	6°29.47'	101°29.33'	Numsai	Yala
S53	6°22.17'	101°26.20'	Paumi	Yala
S54	6°19.37'	101°31.13'	Buabakong	Narathiwat
S55	6°21.80'	101°45.25'	Juddang	Narathiwat
S56	6°21.57'	101°46.38'	Nabayo	Narathiwat
S57	6°22.77'	101°51.95'	Klaiban	Narathiwat
S58	5°54.75'	101°52.80'	Laha	Narathiwat
S59	5°51.31'	101°55.62'	Kubaekata	Narathiwat
S60	-	-	Kalai swamp	Phang-nga
S61	07°28.018'	100°26.222'	Satingpra	Songkhla
S62	07°04.468'	100°27.330'	Bangklum	Songkhla
S63	07°08.879'	100°17.625'	Khuan-neang	Songkhla
S64	07°08.299'	100°16.734'	Rattaphum	Songkhla
S65	06°59.472'	100°34.692'	Namom	Songkhla
S66	06°58.151'	100°41.114'	Jana	Songkhla

Measurement of environmental factors

Six environmental variables: temperature, turbidity, pH, DO, conductivity and salinity are measured in each at the sampling stations, using water analysis equipment (calibrated water analysis checker) and the characteristics of each habitat such as types of habitats and percentage of vegetation cover, are recorded.

Preparation of the specimens for investigation

1. Sorting specimens

Specimens are sorted under a stereo microscope (Olympus SZ-40), and the cladocerans are picked from the samples for identification and counting. The morphological details are examined using an Olympus CH-2 compound microscope. Completed and dissected cladocerans are prepared on permanent glass slides. The specimens are put in glycerin, mixed with few drops of formaldehyde. Glycerin helps to preserve their shape and to protect them from drying out (Haney and Hall, 1973 referred by Duigan, n.d.). Before the specimens are covered with cover slide, small pieces of clay are placed in each corner of the cover slide in order to protect them from pressure. The cover slide is then sealed with nail enamel.

2. Identification and morphological study

The Chydorids are identified to species level by using several keys: Idris, 1983; Korovchinsky, 1992; Smirnov, 1992, 1996; Smirnov and Timms, 1983 including up to date keys in recent publications: Dumont and Silva-Briano, 1998, 1999; Van Damme *et al.*, 2003; Kotov *et al.*, 2005 and Maiphae, 2005. The identification mostly uses both outer and inner morphological characteristics but in the morphological study, including the measurement of each character, more detailed examination of inner and fine characteristics is needed, so the dissection method is applied.

The dissections are carried out under a stereo microscope using an insect pin/sharpen tungsten to dissect each appendage. The process starts with open valves, followed by splitting the two sides of the body and then cutting each part; head, antennule, antenna, labrum, postabdomen and trunk limbs, separately. The slides are made without using the clay in the method described above.

3. Drawing

The drawings are made from completed and dissected specimens, slides are prepared as described in 1-2, using a camera lucida connected with a compound microscope.

4. Preparing specimens for taking Scanning Electron Micrographs

A Scanning Electron Microscope (SEM) is applied for studying the details of fine characteristics. Samples are prepared using the following method; field samples are preserved with 4% formaldehyde. After they are sorted, cleaned and identified, they will be dehydrated (complete or dissected specimens) in a series of increasing alcohol concentration; 10%, 30%, 50%, 70%, 90%, 95%, 96% and 100%. Each dehydration series takes two times and each time takes 30 minutes (Duigan, 1992 referred by Korovchinsky and Smirnov, 1996). Then, the specimens are passed to the process of Critical Point Drying (CPD), mounted on 10 mm stubs and coated with gold. SEM photographs are taken using a Scanning Electron Microscope (JSM-5800LV, JEOL) to show details of anatomy of the species.

Chapter 3 Results and Discussions

As stressed before, to perform any meaningful assessment of biological diversity, biogeography, ecology or conservation status, good taxonomy is indeed required. The first task in any taxonomic study is to develop a good description, and two other, difficult ones are to select in advance which characters will be the most useful or are likely to change with ontogeny, and to define the range of variation in each characteristic. Thus we have to study all the characters from a number of specimens, such that variability also can be discussed. Rapid recent progress and higher standards with systematics of the Cladocera (Chiambeng and Dumont, 1999; Dumont and Silva-Briano, 2000; Kotov, 2000; Sinev, 1998, 1999; Sinev and Kotov, 2000) leads to the discovery of small detailed characters and micro-characters.

This is the first attempt to clarify the status of chydorid species found in the country. The study mainly focuses on the taxonomical study of the representatives of 20 genera: *Acroperus*, *Alona*, *Alonella*, *Camptocercus*, *Chydorus*, *Dadaya*, *Disparalona*, *Dunhevedia*, *Ephemeroporus*, *Euryalona*, *Karualona*, *Kurzia*, *Leberis*, *Leydigia*, *Leydigiopsis*, *Nicsmirnovius*, *Notoalona*, *Oxyurella*, *Pleuroxus* and *Pseudochydorus*. Although the result is not cover all chydorid taxa found in Thailand but the representative taxa of all genera are studied (Table 1).

Table 1 The Chydoridae found in Thailand

NO.	Species	References
1	<i>Acroperus harpae</i>	
2	<i>Alona affinis</i>	
3	<i>A. archeri</i>	
4	<i>A. cf. cambouei</i>	
5	<i>A. cheni</i>	
6	<i>A. cf. dentifera</i>	
7	<i>A. guttata</i>	
8	<i>A. intermedia</i>	
9	<i>A. milleri</i>	
10	<i>A. monacantha</i>	
11	<i>A. pulchella</i>	
12	<i>A. quadrangularis</i>	

Table 1 (continued.)

NO.	Species	References
13	<i>A. rectangula</i>	
14	<i>A. sarasinorum</i>	
15	<i>A. verrucosa</i>	
16	<i>Alonella clathratula</i>	
17	<i>Alonella excisa</i>	
18	<i>Alonella nana</i>	
19	<i>Armatoalona macrocopa</i>	
20	<i>Chydorus eurynotus</i>	
21	<i>C. obscurirostris</i>	
22	<i>C. opacus</i>	
23	<i>C. parvus</i>	
24	<i>C. pubescens</i>	
25	<i>C. reticulatus</i>	
26	<i>C. sinensis</i>	
27	<i>C. sphaericus</i>	
28	<i>C. uncinatus</i>	
29	<i>C. ventricosus</i>	
30	<i>Camptocercus australis</i>	
31	<i>Dadaya macrops</i>	
32	<i>Disparalona caudata</i>	
33	<i>D. hamata</i>	
34	<i>D. rostrata</i>	
35	<i>Dunhevedia crassa</i>	
36	<i>D. serrata</i>	
37	<i>Ephemeroporus epiaphantoi</i>	
38	<i>E. hybridus</i>	
39	<i>E. phintonicus</i>	
40	<i>E. tridentatus</i>	
41	<i>Euryalona orientalis</i>	
42	<i>Graptoleberis testudinaria</i>	
43	<i>Indialona macronyx</i>	
44	<i>Karualona iberica</i>	
45	<i>Karualona karua</i>	
46	<i>Kurzia brevilabris</i>	
47	<i>Kurzia longirostris</i>	

Table 1 (continued.)

NO.	Species	References
48	<i>Leberis diaphanus</i>	
49	<i>Leydigia acanthocercoides</i>	
50	<i>L. ciliata</i>	
51	<i>L. laevis</i>	
52	<i>L. australis</i>	
53	<i>Nicsmirnovius eximius</i>	
54	<i>Notoalona globulosa</i>	
55	<i>N. freyi</i>	
56	<i>Oxyurella singalensis</i>	
57	<i>Pleuroxus laevis</i>	
58	<i>Pleuroxus uncinatus</i>	
59	<i>P. quasidenticulatus</i>	
60	<i>Pseudochydorus globosus</i>	

Note: Reference codes:

Key to 20 genera found in southern Thailand

1 a. body oval, wide is about 1.5-1.7 times height.....2

 b. body global, wide is about 1-1.2 times height.....18

2 a. postanal portion of postabdomen long and narrow.....3

 b. postanal portion of postabdomen not long and narrow.....8

3 a. two or three distal anal teeth of postabdomen especially long.....1. ***Oxyurella* Dybowski & Grochowski, 1894**

 b. distal anal teeth of postabdomen similar in size4

4 a. postabdomen tapering distally.....5

 b. postabdomen not tapering distally.....7

5 a. rostrum long, point (fig.66c)..... 2. ***Kurzia* Dybowski & Grochowski, 1894**

 b. rostrum blunt.....6

6 a. postabdominal claw with a long basal spine.....3. ***Campnocercus* Baird, 1843**

- b. postabdominal claw with a short basal spine.....4. *Euryalona* Sars, 1901
- 7 a. rostrum long, point downward.....5. *Disparalona* Fryer, 1968 (see 2.1)
 - b. rostrum blunt (fig.66d).....6. *Acroperus* Baird, 1843
- 8 a. postabdomen rounded, wide, enlarged, postanal portion leaf-like, with numerous well developed anal denticles; rostrum elongated, directed ventrally, reach lower than ventral portion.....9
 - b. postabdomen various shaped.....10
- 9 a. postabdomen with long lateral setae and small anal teeth (hardly noticeable); 3 interconnected major head pores, closely spaced.....7. *Leydigia* Kurz, 1875
 - b. postabdomen with small lateral setae and large anal teeth; long rostrum; 2 major head pores with wide connection between them.....8. *Leydigiopsis* Sars, 1901
- 10 a. posterior edge of valves less than or equal half the total height of the shell.....11
 - b. posterior edge of valves greater than half the total height of the shell.....14
- 11 a. postanal portion of postabdomen oval; postabdomen wide and almost parallel; setae on the posterior half of ventral margin of the valves inserted on its inner surface.....9. *Dunhevedia* King, 1853 (see 2.2)
 - b. postanal portion of postabdomen elongate; all ventral setae of valves inserts on its edge12
- 12 a. posterior edge of valves equal the half the total height of the valve.....10. *Alonella* Sars, 1862 (see 2.3)
 - b. posterior edge of valves less than half the total height of the valve.....13
- 13 a. body more elongated; postabdomen relatively long, elongated and slightly bent, postanal slightly concave; antennule without a peg at its base.....11. *Picripleuroxus* Frey, 1993
 - b. body more oval; postabdomen relatively short.....12. *Pleuroxus* Baird, 1843
- 14 a. midline of head shield with no major pores, only two minor pores.....13. *Notoalona* Rajapaksa & Fernando, 1987 (see 2.4)
 - b. midline of head shield with 2-3 major pores, minor pores laterally.....15
- 15 a. valve with small denticles at the postero-ventral angle of valve; two interconnected major head pores.....14. *Karualona* Dumont & Silva-Briano, 2000

- b. valve without denticles at the postero-ventral angle of valve.....16
- 16 a. 5-shaped postabdomen (fig.69b); fifth and sixth exopodite setae on fourth trunk limb with blunt spoon-like apex.....15. *Nicsmirnovius Chiambeng & Dumont, 1999*
(see Van Damme *et al.*, 2003)
 - b. postabdomen various shaped.....16. *Alona* Baird, 1843 (see 2.5)
- 17 a. eye and ocellus large; labrum elongated and narrow (peculiar structure, fig.67a); first antenna attached near tip of rostrum and protruding beyond tip of rostrum.....17. *Dadaya* Sars, 1901
 - b. eye and ocellus comparatively small.....18
- 18 a. labrum serrated with 1-4 teeth (fig.67b); proximal denticles on postanal margin of postabdomen longer than distal denticles.....18. *Ephemeropterus* Frey, 1982 (see 2.6)
 - b. labrum not serrated; proximal denticles on postanal margin of postabdomen same size or smaller than distal denticles.....19. *Chydorus* Leach, 1816 (see 2.7)

Genus *Acroperus* Baird, 1843

The genus *Acroperus* contains two species routinely found in surface samples. However, there is only one species of genus *Acroperus* Baird, 1843 has been found in Thailand, *Acroperus harpae* (Baird, 1843).

1. *Acroperus harpae* (Baird, 1843)

Material examined:

Northeastern Thailand: one male from Nhongkai marsh (N02), Nhongkai Province, specimen collected by SM.

: two parthenogenetic females from Kongkaew swamp (NE11), Khon Kean Province, specimen collected by SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (figures 2-3)

Male

General shape (fig.2a): subquadrangular in lateral view, maximum height at $\frac{1}{4}$ of body. Length 0.12 mm, about 1.2 times maximal height (n=1). Dorsal margin forms curve anteriorly. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles form 100° and 90° , respectively. Posterior margin slightly straight, Ventral carapace margin almost straight, ventral setae relatively short, ending before posteroventral corner, followed by short setules posteriorly. Antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin almost straight, slender ventral setae gradually decreasing in length toward posterior end.

Head (fig.2a): Relatively large. Rostrum long, concave and pointing downward. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus shorter than distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus.

Parthenogenetic females

General shape (fig.2b): Posteriorventral corner with minute spines, 5-6 short setules between them.

Headpores (fig.2e): three central headpores.

Postabdomen (fig.2f): long, about 4 times as long as high, distal part about 2.5 times longer than preanal portion. Proximal portion gradually narrowing distally. Anal margin relatively straight, with no distinct pre-and postanal corner and bearing 4-5 rows of small setules, each row consisting of 2-6 setules. Lateral fascicles: 10-11 postanal groups, each consisting of 5-6 denticles. Marginal denticles: 15-16 spines, gradually increasing in size distally. Natatorial setae with long distal end, setulated.

Terminal claw (fig.2f): Equal in length to preanal portion. Basal spine about 1/3 of claw length, row of setules along the claw, 1 setule clearly arising in the middle part of claw.

First antenna (antennule) (fig.2c): Body compact, rod-like, about twice as long as wide.

Second antenna (fig.2d): antenna formula, setae 0-0-3/0-0-3, spine 0-1-1/0-0-1. All setae bisegmented. Seta arising from second segment as long as segment length. Terminal spines shorter than terminal segment of exopodite.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.3a): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta slender and bearing fine setules. Rows of setules present at the base of ODL. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae, seta I one hook-like, setae II as same length as seta III, both slender, second segment unilaterally armed with fine setule. Group of spines present on IDL trunk. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4) subequal in length, all setae armed with short setules distally, seta 2 slightly slender than the others. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three apical setae (5-7), of which seta 6 the longest, all setulated. Endite 1 (E1) with two apical setae (8-9), both as the same length, bilaterally with fine setules. Groups of slender spinules present more radial on inner side of endite 2. Trunk with 4-5 rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two short but slender ejector hooks, of the same length, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.3b): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) rounded, small setules apically. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase though scraper 3 shorter than scraper 4, scrapers 1 and 2 bisegmented, similar unilaterally armed with fine setules distally; scraper 3 bisegmented, unilaterally armed with strong setules distally, one small sensillum (sn) at base of scraper 3; scrapers 4-5 more slender, unilaterally armed with file setules; scraper 6 more robust, bisegmented,

unilaterally armed with strong setules distally; scrapers 7-8 more slender, unilaterally armed with fine setules distally. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with three elements, the shortest naked, and the other two setulated. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven plumose setae.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.3c): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) subquadrangular, bearing six setae (1-6): seta 1 and 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, seta 1 longer than seta 2, seta 3 slender and longest, about 2 times of seta 4, bilaterally setulated, seta 4 shortest, armed with long setules, setae 5-6 armed with short setules.

Endopodite (EN) divided to two rows; anterior row with eight setae (1-8), setae 1 and 2 stout, as same length, both distally armed with short well-spaced spines, seta 3 more slender, bilaterally setulated distally, setae 4-7 more slender, one sensilla rod-like, naked, between setae 6 and 7; Gnathobase (GT) with three elements, element I large, curved inwards, element II and III shorter, naked, fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.3d): Endopodite (EN) or inner portion, anteriorly bearing five setae (1-5), seta 1 rounded basally and more slender distally, unilaterally armed with fine short setules, setae 2-4 'flaming-torch' setae, distally armed with long-slender setules, counting 5-6 setules each, seta 5 large hook-like.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.3e): Pre-epipodite (PEP) round, radial setulated apically, elongated digitiform projection not seen. Epipodite (EP) rounded, larger than pre-epipodite. Exopodite (EX) bearing four apical setae (1-4); setae 1-3 on anterior portion as the same length, all setulated; posterior portion bearing one seta (seta 4), relatively shorter, setulaated.

Endopodite (EN) round-elongated, setulated apically, two endopodite setae setulated, one as a half-length of another.

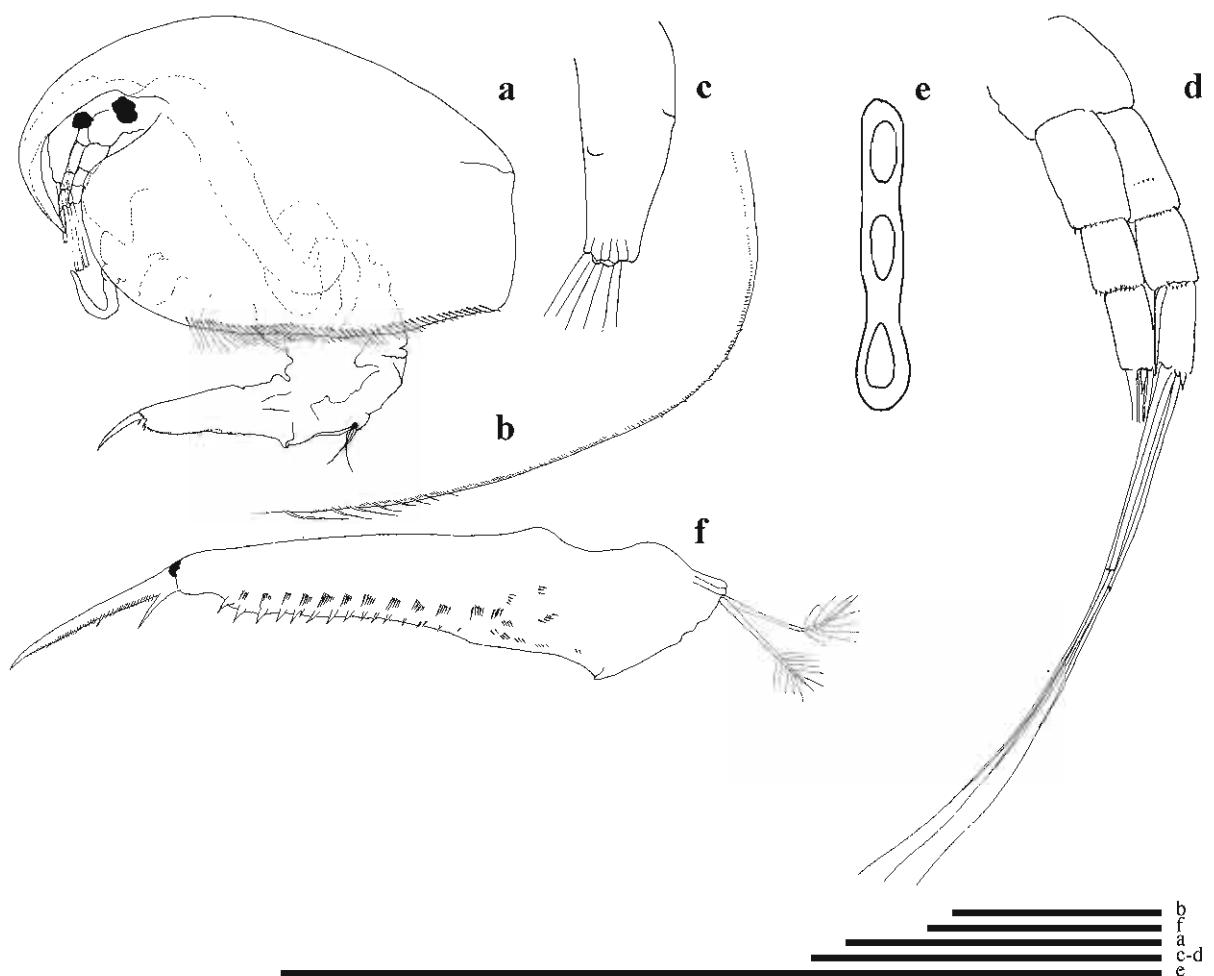
Sixth trunk limb (P6): not studied.

Remarks:

The general shape of the headshield of *Acroperus harpae* resembles that of *Camptocercus rectirostris*. In profile however, the headshield of *A. harpae* is more curved and the posterior margin proceeds to a point as opposed to the rounded posterior margin in *C. rectirostris*. The three headpores are connected and are found in a small channel near the posterior margin. The shells have coarsely spaced diagonal striae that become curved in the anterior-ventral area of the shell and point towards the dorsal margin. Three small teeth are found at the posterior-ventral margin of the shell, though this feature is not as pronounced in each population. The postabdomen has fairly parallel edges and is shorter than that of *C. rectirostris*, with approximately 15 teeth that extend past the anal groove.



Figure 3. *Acroperus harpae* (Baird, 1843): appendages of female from Kongkaew swamp (NE11), Khon Kean Province, northeastern Thailand. Figure a, trunk limb 1; Figure b, trunk-limb 2; Figure c, trunk limb 3; Figure d, trunk limb 4; Figure e, trunk limb 5. Scale bar denote 100 um.



Figures 2. *Acroperus harpae* (Baird, 1843): Figure a, male from Nhongkai marsh (NE02), Nhongkai Province, northeastern Thailand; Figures b-f, appendages of female from Kongkaew swamp (NE11), Khon Kean Province, northeastern Thailand; Figure b, postero-ventral corner of venter; Figure c, antennule; Figure d, antenna; Figure e, head pores; Figure f, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Genus *Alona* Baird, 1843

A total of 10 *Alona* species; *Alona affinis* (Leydig, 1860), *A. archeri* Sars, 1888, *A. cf. cambouei* Guerne & Richard, 1893, *A. cheni* (Chen & Peng, 1993), *A. guttata* Sars, 1862, *A. intermedia* Sars, 1862, *A. monacantha* Stingelin, 1905, *A. rectangula* Sars, 1862, *A. sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900 and *A. verrucosa* Sars, 1901 was studied in detailed of the morphological characters.

Synonymy: Subgenus *Alona* Baird, 1843:92. *Alona* Smirnov, 1971:337-338. Genus *Biapertura* Smirnov, 1971: Smirnov and Timms, 1983: 39-50.

References: Dodson and Frey, 1991. 466-483; Smirnov and Timms, 1983: 56-64.

Key to ten *Alona* species found in Thailand

1 a. postabdomen more round, distally round, anal margin deep (s-shape).....2

 b. postabdomen more elongated, distally form an angle, anal margin shallow or almost straight5

2 a. pre-and post-anal angle of postabdomen forming angle about 90° ; 3 IDL setae with one large hook-like seta; accessory seta of antennule arising from distinct tubercle.....1. ***A. sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900**

 b. pre-and post-anal angle of postabdomen forming angle less than 90° or not distinct.....3

3 a. antenna with a row of 3-4 setules at the joint of second segment; postabdomen with long basal spine about 1/2-1/3 of terminal claw; three main head pore4

 b. antenna with row of setules around the joint of each segment; postabdomen with short basal spine about 1/4 of terminal claw; two main head pores with two 'flower-like' lateral pores.....2. ***A. verrucosa* Sars, 1901**

4 a. labrum with denticle; postero-ventral corner of valve with 2-3 denticles.....3. *A. monacantha* Stingelin, 1905

 b. labrum without denticle; postero-ventral corner of valve smooth.....4. *A. rectangula* Sars, 1862

5 a. postabdomen quadrangular shape, anal portion as long as postanal portion.....5. *A. intermedia* Sars, 1862

 b. postabdomen subquadrangular shape, anal portion longer than postanal portion.....6

6 a. three main head pores; size relatively smaller.....7

 b. two main head pores; large animal, size up to 0.9 mm...6. *A. affinis* Leydig, 1860

7 a. three main head pores with connection; distal angle of postabdomen sharp, form 45-60°.....8

 b. three main head pores without connection; distal angle of postabdomen more blunt, form 80-90°7. *A. cf. cambouei* Guerne & Richard, 1893

8 a. two small lateral pores; postabdomen form sharp distal end.....9

 b. two semi-circular 'sac-like' lateral pores.....8. *A. cheni* Chen & Peng, 1993

9 a. labrum rounded, smooth; 3 IDL setae on trunk limb 1; distal portion of postabdomen form an angle of 50-60°.....9. *A. archeri* Sars, 1889

 b. labrum with a cluster of setules at the apex; 2 IDL setae on trunk limb 1; distal portion of postabdomen form an angle of 45°10. *A. guttata* Sars, 1862

1. *Alona affinis* (Leydig, 1860)

Synonymy: Leydig, 1860 (*Lynceus affinis*): 223, Taf. 9: figs. 68-69. *Alona (Biapertura) affinis*-group; Smirnov, 1974: 574-579, figs. 582-590.

References: Alonso, 1996: 345-346, fig. 154; Sinev, 1997 (*Alona affinis*): 47-58, figs. 1-5.

Type locality: Friedriechshafen und Langenargen, Germany

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: ten parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Thungtong swampn (S19), Keinsa District, Suratthani Province ($8^{\circ} 52.66'N$, $99^{\circ}11.83'E$), southeastern Thailand, temperature $29^{\circ}C$, pH 6.4, conductivity 0.39 and salinity 0 ppt., collected date 01-10-1999, collected by the author, SM.

: five parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Knong-kla peat swamp (S05), Chumporn Province, ($9^{\circ} 59.40'N$, $99^{\circ}07.75'E$), southern Thailand, collected by the author, SM

: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Sri-Trang swamp, Hatyai District, Songkhla Province, southeastern Thailand, collected by the author, SM.

Northeast Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Lake Kud-thing, Nong Kai Province, northeastern Thailand, collected by C. Saeng-aroon, KKU.

Malaysia: one parthenogenetic female, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Rantang Abang Marsh, Terrenganu, western Malaysia, collected date 2003, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figures 4-5)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (fig.4a): sub-rectangular in lateral view, maximum height at $\frac{3}{4}$ of body. Length 0.7-0.8 mm, about 1.6-1.7 times maximal height (n=10). Dorsal margin forms slight curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles almost round or forming a small hillock. Posterior margin slightly concave, postero-ventral corner broadly rounded. Antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin almost straight, anteriormost with 18-20 marginal setae followed by 56-60 slender setae, gradually decreasing in length toward posterior end. Posteriorventral corner with 4-5 groups of 4-6 setules, lengths of setules in each group equal. Valve ornamentation consisting of ridge (figs.4a,d) but not obvious in some specimens.

Head (fig.4a): Relatively small. Rostrum short, pointing downward. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus shorter than distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus distinctively. Posterior margin of head shield angulated, with an angle of $70-80^\circ$. Two major head pores, of same size, with a narrow connection between them (figs.4c,d), PP about 1.5 times as distance as IP. Two small lateral head pores, located slightly close to posterior, about 0.8 IP distance from midline, level before anterior median pore.

Labrum (fig.4b): large, with a rounded or polygon-like anterior margin and an angulated tip (the polygon-like not obvious as in Sinev (1997)), with two clusters of setules at the posterior margin.

Postabdomen (fig.4e): wide, about 2.5 times as long as high, distal part about 2.5 times longer than preanal portion. Proximal portion with almost parallel dorsal and ventral margin, gradually narrowing distally. Posterodorsal corner sharp. Anal margin relatively straight, with no distinct pre-and postanal corner and bearing 4-5 rows of small denticles, each row consisting of 2-10 denticles. Lateral fascicles: 11-13 postanal groups, each consisting of 4-6 denticles. Marginal denticles: 12-15 groups of merged spinules, gradually increasing in size distally and bearing 3-5 fused denticles on inner edge. Three groups of venterolateral denticles and groups of small setules between them. Natatorial setae with long distal end, setulated.

Terminal claw (figs.4a,e): Equal in length to preanal portion. Basal spine as a half of the claw, 3-4 fine setules arising proximal to base of spine, 1 setule clearly arising in proximal part of basal spine, close to the base of claw (fig.4e).

First antenna (antennule) (figs.4a, f): short, not reaching tip of rostrum. Body compact, rod-like, about twice as long as wide, three rows of small spines on inner and outer side of body. Distal end with seven aesthetascs unequal in length, two longest as long as antennular body (fig.4a), others long as a half of antennular body. All aesthetascs projecting beyond tip of rostrum (fig.4a).

Second antenna (figs.4a,g): short (fig.4a), antenna formula, setae 0-0-3/1-1-3, spine 1-0-1/1-1-1. All setae bisegmented, two setae of distal segment of exopodite with a spinule at the point of articulation. Seta arising from basal segment of exopodite thin, not extending beyond tip of distal segment. Seta arising from middle segment of exopodite longer than endopodite. Spine of basal segment of exopodite as long as middle segment. Terminal spines shorter than terminal segment of exopodite.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.5a, b): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta (I') slender and bearing fine setules, hardly visible. Two spines present at the base of ODL (fig.5b). Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), seta I one hook-like, relatively large, a group of small setules present at 1/3 of the seta (fig.5b), setae II and III slender, the same length as ODL seta, second segment unilaterally armed with fine setules, shorter on seta III, one small sensilla (sn) located between seta I and II. Group of spines present on IDL trunk. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4) subequal in length, seta 1 and 2 armed with short setules distally, seta 3 and 4 armed with longer setules distally, seta 4 slightly slender than the others, one small sensilla (sn) located close to the base of seta 2. Endite 2 (E2) bearing two apical setae (5-6), of which seta 5 the longest, both setulated. Endite 1 (E1) with three apical setae (7-9), setae 7 and 8 as the same length, bilaterally with fine setules, followed by seta 9 located laterally, as half as setae 7 and 8, armed with long setules from base to tip. Groups of slender spinules present more radial on inner side of endite 2. Trunk with

5-6 rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two long and slender ejector hooks, of the same length, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.5c): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) round-elongated, small setules apically, a setulated seta basally, bending over the exopodite. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase though scraper 4 shorter than scraper 3, scrapers 1 and 2 bisegmented, similar unilaterally armed with fine setules distally, one small sensillum (sn) at base of scraper 1; scrapers 3-5 bisegmented, unilaterally armed with strong setules distally, scrapers 6-8 more robust, bisegmented, unilaterally armed with strong setules distally. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), element I naked, element II more robust, armed with seven denticles from base to tip. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven plumose setae (1-7), setae 1 and 2 considerably shorter, setae 3-7 similar in length.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.5d): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) globular, bearing seven setae (1-7): seta 1 and 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, seta 1 longer than seta 2, both bilaterally setulated, seta 3 slender and longest, about 7 times of seta 4, bilaterally setulated, setae 4 and 5 shortest, both similar in length and similar armed with bilaterally setulated, seta 6 about 1/3 of seta 3, armed with three rows of more robust setules; one row longer and slender and other two strong and shorter, seta 7 more slender, bilaterally armed with short, fine setules distally.

Endopodite (EN) divided to two rows; anterior row with eight setae (1-8), setae 1 and 2 stout, seta 2 shorter than seta 1, distally armed with short well-spaced and hardly visible setules, seta 3 more slender, bilaterally setulated distally, setae 4-7 provided with short setules distally, with a wide basal part, one sensilla rod-like, naked, between setae 6 and 7; posterior row with four setae (1'-4'), similar in length and all bilaterally setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I large, curved inwards, unilaterally setulated, element II and III shorter, naked, fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven (?) setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.5e): Epipodite not studied. Exopodite (EX) more round, bearing six setae (1-6) with generally gradual increasing in length anteriorly; setae 1 and 2 are of equal in length, although the first may be shorter, bilaterally setulated with long setules, setae 3 and 4 slender, bilaterally setulated with long setules, setae 5 and 6 similar in length, half as long as the first two, plumose.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion, anteriorly bearing five setae (1-5), seta 1 rounded basally and more slender distally, unilaterally armed with fine short setules, setae 2-4 'flaming-torch' setae, distally armed with long-slender setules, counting 5-6 setules each, seta 5 rod-like receptor comparable in size to flaming-torch setae, naked; posteriorly bearing four soft setae (1'-4'), setae 1' and 2' shorter than setae 3 and 4, all bilaterally setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I large-slender, unilaterally setulated distally with short setules, element II and III naked fused at base to each other.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (figs.5f-h): Pre-epipodite (PEP) round, radial setulated apically, elongated digitiform projection not seen. Epipodite (EP) rounded, smaller than pre-epipodite, elongated digitiform projection presents (fig.5g). Exopodite (EX) clearly bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); anterior portion smaller than posterior portion, setae 1-3 on anterior portion, seta 2 longest, setae 1 and seta 3 gradually smaller, respectively, all setulated; posterior portion larger, more round, bearing one seta (seta 4), relatively short in some specimens (fig.5f) and relatively longer in some specimens (fig.5g), two denticles basally in some specimens (fig.5f).

Endopodite (EN) larger, more ovoid, setulated apically, two endopodite setae setulated distally, one as a half-length of another. Gnathobasic comb of three seta (fig.5h).

Sixth trunk limb (P6): not studied.

Variability:

Some variability was noted in these following characters: 1) the specimens can be sub-rectangular or irregularly oval 2) the lateral head pores may be situated in front or at the same level as the first medial pore 3) the labrum can be rounded or spade

shaped, two rows of setules on the inner side, regular or irregular in number between group 4) size and curve of the hook-like seta on IDL is different between specimens, even in the same population 5) two spines at the base of inner distal lobe of P1 present or not present in some specimens and 6) presence of a long digitiform projection on epipodite of P5.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by its large size, which is up to 0.9 mm; it is the largest known species of *Alona* (Sars, 1901) and it has 1) two main head pores with a narrow connection between them (only *A. verrucosa* has the same number of major pores but the latter has special flower-like lateral pores); 2) a rounded or polygonal like labrum with two clusters of setules and 3) a large, wide postabdomen provided with 12-15 marginal spines with spinules at posterior margin and 11-13 broad lateral fascicles of setae. Only *A. quadrangularis* has a similarly armed postabdomen while most other species display a small number of marginal denticles, usually without spinules.

Remarks:

Sinev (1997) remarks that the body shape is variable and depends on the age of the specimen, it can be sub-rectangular or irregularly oval, with the posterodorsal corner variously produced. The lateral head-pores may be situated in front or at the level of the first main pore. Variability of the antenna seems to be unimportant; the shape of the labrum is highly variable, specimens with a rounded or polygonal margin as well as with an angulated or broadly rounded tip can be found in the same population; the shape of postabdomen varies even within a single population, the distal half can be narrowing distally or with parallel margins; the number of lateral fascicles setae and marginal denticles ranges from 12 to 16, with 1-2 proximalmost denticles.

However we found that Thai specimens mostly show the following differences (table 2); 1) antennule with only one lateral seta; 2) presence of a group of setules at the 1/3 of IDL hook-like seta and group of two spines and row of more robust spines at the base of IDL setae (fig.5b); 3) a sensillum on IDL and endite 3; 4) two stout

setae on gnathobase 2, one armed with short setules; 5) two posteriormost gnathobasic filer comb 2 times shorter than others; 6) seta 7 on exopodite 3 2/3 shorter than seta 8; 7) endopodite 4, spines of flaming torch setae long, reaching top of 1st seta; and 8) postabdomen mostly gradually narrowing distally, number of marginal denticles ranges from 12 to 15 groups of 3-5 merged spinules.

Biology:

This species is mostly found among aquatic plants (Sars, 1901). In the present study it has been found in freshwater swamps, in areas dominated by *Cyperus* sp. in combination with *Nelumbo* sp. It shows higher abundance in the rainy season.

Distribution:

At present *Alona affinis* has been recorded on all continents but Antarctica. In Thailand it has been recorded in each study in many areas covering northern to southern Thailand, so it seems quite common in the country.

Table 2 Morphological differences between *A. affinis* s. str. and *A. affinis* from Thailand

characters	<i>A. affinis</i> (Sinev,1997)	<i>A. affinis</i> Thai specimens (present data)
Antenna 1	possesses one or two lateral setae	possesses one lateral seta
Trunk limb 1		
IDL	hook-like seta curved, naked	hook-like seta curved and very strong in some specimens, row of short setules in the middle (fig.4b)
seta 9	no seta near the base	2 seta near the base (fig. 4b)
	bilaterally armed with short setules	bilaterally armed with long setules
Sensillum (sn)	not mentioned	present on IDL and E3

Table 2 (continued.)

characters	<i>A. affinis</i> (Sinev,1997)	<i>A. affinis</i> Thai specimens (present data)
Trunk limb 2		
gnathobase	2 stout setae	2 stout setae, one armed with strong setules
gnathobasic filter	posteriormost seta 3 times	2 posteriormost setae 2 times
comb	shorter	shorter
Trunk limb 3		
exopodite	seta 7 about 1/2 shorter than seta 8	seta 7 about 2/3 shorter than seta 8
Trunk limb 4		
endopodite	spines on flaming torch setae short, reach half of seta 1	spines on flaming torch setae long, reach to the top of seta 1
Trunk limb 5		
endopodite	setulated distally	setulated distally, plus one row of small setules
gnathobase	3 shorter setae	3 longer setae
Postabdomen		
Shape	parallel margins	parallel margin, mostly gradually narrowing distally
marginal denticles	with 0-5 spinules	with 3-5 spinules

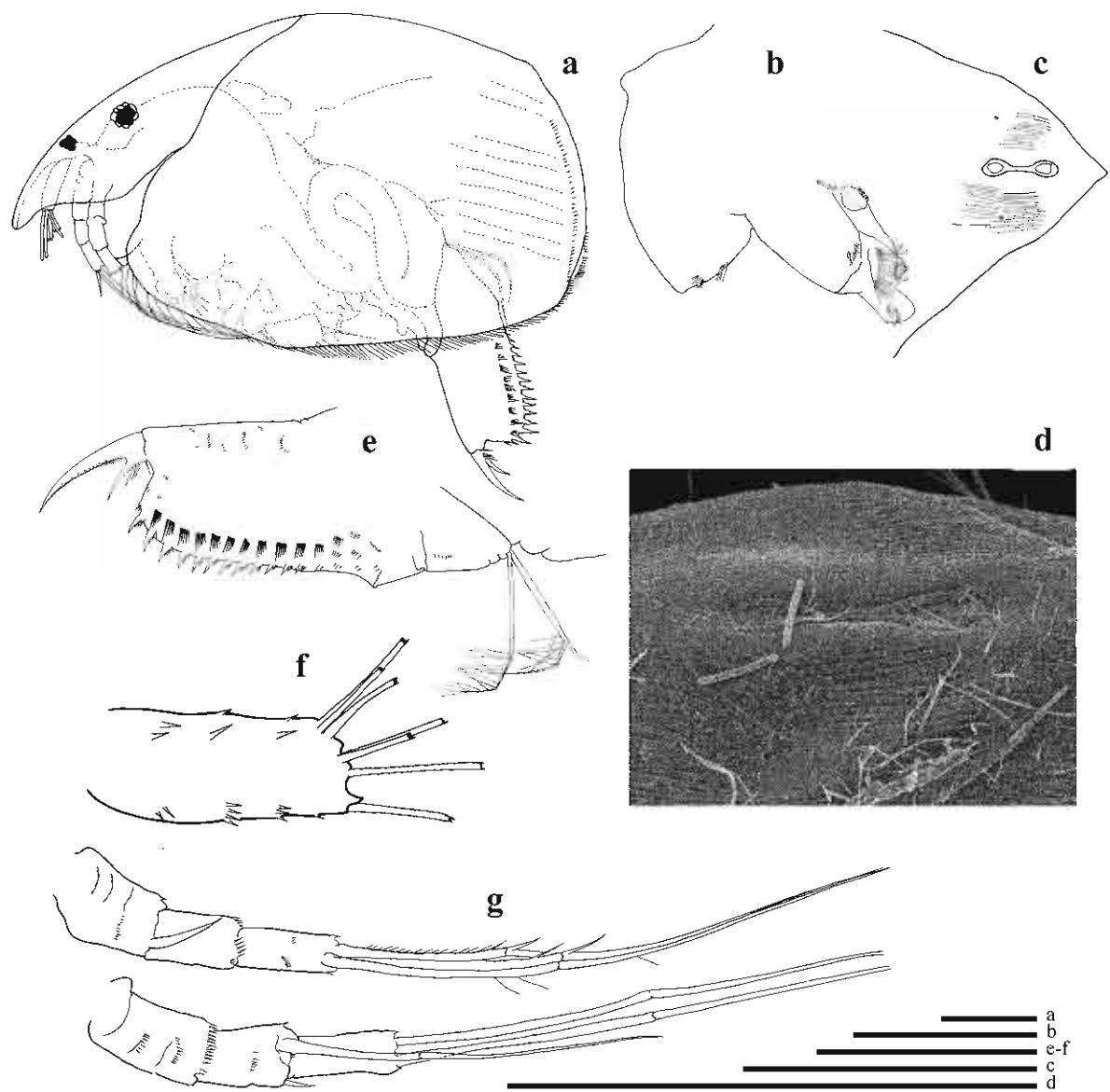


Figure 4. *Alona affinis* (Leydig, 1860): parthenogenetic female from Thungtong swamp (S19), Suratthani Province, southeastern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, labrum; Figure c-d, headshield and its headpores; Figure e, postabdomen; Figure f, antennule; Figure g, antenna. Scale bars denote 100 um.



Figure 5. *Alona affinis* (Leydig, 1896): appendages of females from Thungtong swamp (S19), Suratthani Province, southeastern Thailand. Figures a-b, trunk limb 1 and its inner and outer distal lobe; Figure c, trunk limb 2; Figure d, trunk limb 3; Figure e, trunk limb 4; Figures f-h, trunk limb 5 and its gnathobasic filter comb. Scale bars denote 100 um.

2. *Alona archeri* Sars, 1889

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: 50 parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Kalai swamp, Phang-nga Province (S60), southwestern Thailand, collected by the author, SM.

: one parthenogenetic female, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Pluckpraya swamp, Satun Province, (S42), southwestern Thailand, collected by the author, SM

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figures 6-8)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.6a-c): oval in lateral view, maximum height at the middle or $\frac{3}{4}$ of body. Length 0.2-0.3 mm, about 1.2-1.9 times maximal height (n=50). Dorsal margin forms slight curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles round. Posterior margin slightly concave or almost straight, postero-ventral corner rounded. Postero-ventral of valve rounded. Ventral carapace margin round, ventral setae relatively short, ending before posteroventral corner, followed by short setules posteriorly. Antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin almost straight, slender ventral setae gradually decreasing in length toward posterior end. Valve ornamentation consisting of bubbles obviously, particularly in the posterior part of body (figs.6a,8a).

Head (figs.6a-b): Relatively large. Rostrum short, blunt and pointing downward. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus longer than distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus in some specimens (figs.6a,c) but similarly in length in some specimens (fig.6b).

Labrum (fig.6d): large, with a rounded tip, anterior portion rounded and curly at the distance close to the tip.

First antenna I (antennule) (figs.6e, 8b-c): Body compact, about 1.5 as long as wide. Distal end with nine aesthetascs, two of them about 1.2-1.5 times as long as other

aesthetascs, others as haft the length of antennular body, accompanied by antennular sensory seta, implanted at about one third of apex. Three rows of 2-4 lateral setae on inner portion (fig.8c).

Second antenna (figs.6f-h, 8d): Basal segment with rows of spines. Antennal formula, spines 0-0-1/1-0-1 setae 0-1-3/0-0-3. All setae bisegmented. Spine arising from basal segment of endopodite not extending beyond tip of second segment. Terminal spines as long as its segment. Seta arising from the second segment of exopodite long, 4 times as long as the segment. Surface of segments with rows of setules. Coxa with distinct short denticle on anterior side between rami and its surface provided with clusters of longer setae on upper part, longest rows at second coxa.

Postabdomen (figs.6i-j, 8e): Length about 2 times height, distal part about 1.5 times longer than preanal portion. Slightly narrow distally, distal and ventral margin almost parallel, clear angle between distal and dorsal margin, about 50° - 60° . Postero-dorsal corner sharp. Anal margin relatively straight, pre-and postanal corner not distinct, bearing 7 rows of small denticles, each row bearing from 6 up to 11 denticles. Lateral fascicles: 7 postanal group, each consisting 4-8 denticles but the distalmost consist only 4 denticles, gradually increasing in length distally. Marginal denticles: 8-9 groups, each groups bearing one denticle and 2-3 spinules basally, denticles gradually increasing in size distally and largest denticle on the third group, the first very short.

Terminal claw (figs.6i-j, 8e): Long and slender, as long as anal margin, bearing a short basal spine, length about 1/4 of terminal claw or little less, situated at half its length from the base of the pecten, inner rows of small pectens from base of basal spine to tip of claw, gradually decreasing in length distally, hardly seen on the last half. Natatorial setae short.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.6a, 8f): Epipodite and gnathobase not seen. Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one long seta (I'), bisegmented, unilaterally armed with short setules distal part, hardly visible. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), seta I and

seta II the same length and similarly armed with short setules on distal segment, seta 3 hook-like chitinized seta, slender, reaching one third of seta I and II. Endite 3 (E3) with four setae (1-4), seta 1 shorter than seta 2, seta 2 as the same length as seta 3, seta 4 longest, seta 3 bilaterally armed with short setules on distal part, seta 4 unilaterally setulated with short setules on distal part. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three setae (5-7), seta 5 shortest, bilaterally armed with short setules on distal part, similarly to endite 3 setae; seta 6 longest, densely setulated from base to tip, seta 7 long and slender, long fine setules sparsely setulated on distal part, one sensillum (sn) located close to seta 7; two rows of setae, about 5-7 setae each, orientated more radial on basal of endite. Endite 1 (E1) with one seta (8), probably seta 9 is broken. Trunk with six rows of thin and slender setae on ventral surface, about 2-4 setae in each row. Basally, two long and slender ejector hooks, both of the same length, unilaterally armed with short denticles.

Second trunk limb (P2) (figs.7b-c, 8h): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) bilobed, elongated; without apical or subapical seta, setulated apically. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), decreasing in length towards gnathobase, though scraper 2 longest; scraper 1 and scraper 2 bisegmented, densely armed with fine setae distally, scraper 3 and so on similarly armed with fine setules, but not as fine as on scrapers 1 and 2. Number of elements on distal armature of gnathobase (GT) not clear. Small hillock between seta 8 and gnathobase, setulated apically. Seven gnathobasic filter comb.

Third trunk limb (P3) (figs.7d-e, 8i): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) subquadrangular, bearing six setae (1-6), seta 1 and seta 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, seta 2 length as a half of seta 1, bilaterally setulated, seta 4 and seta 5 as equal in length, bilaterally setulated, seta 6 more slender, length as a half of seta 5

Endopodite (EN) with anterior row of two spines and one seta on outer part (1-3), spines stout, similar in length, seta 3 more slender, unilaterally setulated distally; posterior rows with four setae (1'-4'), decreasing in length towards gnathobase, bilaterally setulated distally. Number of elements on distal armature of gnathobase (GT) and gnathobasic filter comb unclear.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (figs.7f-g, 8j): Pre-epipodite (PEP) and Epipodite (EP), pre-epipodite larger than epipodite rounded (figs.5f-g). Exopodite (EX) quadrangular, bearing six setae (1-6), setae 1-3 of the same length, bilaterally setulated, seta 4 shorter, bilaterally setulated, seta 5 length 2 times longer than seta 6, seta 6 more slender and smallest, both bilaterally setulated. Row of setules ventrally.

Endopodite (EN) inner anterior portion bearing five appendages (1-5), spine 1 slender and longest, flaming torch setae (2-4) gradually decreasing in length towards gnathobase, plus a receptor (5); posterior portion bearing comb of three setae (1'-3'), all of the same length. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with horse-tail seta (I) and two support setae (II-III). One last seta in gnathobasic filter comb.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (figs.7h-I): Pre-epipodite (PEP) round, radial setulated apically, elongated digitiform projection not seen. Epipodite (EP) rounded, larger than pre-epipodite (fig.7h) or equally in size in some specimens (fig.7i), elongated digitiform projection presents (fig.7h). Exopodite (EX) not clearly bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); anterior portion smaller than posterior portion, setae 1-3 on anterior portion, seta 2 longest, seta 1 gradually shorter, seta 3 shortest, all setulated; posterior portion larger, more round, bearing one seta (seta 4), about $\frac{1}{4}$ of the longest, row of setules basally in some specimens (fig.7h).

Endopodite (EN) larger, more ovoid, setulated apically, two endopodite setae setulated distally, one as a half-length of another.

Sixth trunk limb (P6): not studied.

Variability:

Some variability was noted in these following characters: 1) the specimens can be oval-elongated (figs 6a,c) or oval with more concave dorsal margin (fig.6b) 2) distance between eye and ocellus longer than distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus in some specimens (figs.6a,c) but similarly in length in some specimens (fig.6b).

Differential diagnosis:

This species is very similar to *A. karellica* but it can be distinguished by 1) narrow postabdomen (figs.6i-j, 8e) with parallel margins, well developed denticles on distal angle, proximally replaced by short setules, fascicles narrow and wide gaps between them, and long basal spine of postabdominal claw (1/3 or 1/4 of claw). The latest character separates *A. archeri* from true *A. karellica* (spine 1/5 of claw or hardly visible).

Remarks

Alona archeri Sars, 1888 was originally described from Australia. After the initial description it was only reported from Indonesia (Brehm 1933), Tadzhikistan (Mukhamediev 1986), Queensland, New South Wales and Tasmania (Smirnov & Timms 1983). Sinev redescribed it in 2002, based on G. O. Sars' original sample and one slide from Australia. Pholpunthin (1997) recorded it from Thale-noi marsh (S41), Pattalung Province, southern Thailand, the first record from Thailand, but he did not illustrate its morphology. Upon checking, it was found that the specimens from S60 (PK1SM001-02) and specimens recorded as *A. aff. karellica* from S42 (PK1SM001-01, in Maiphae 2005 and Maiphae *et al.* 2005) are all *A. archeri* (figs.6-8), on account of their narrow postabdomen (figs.6i-j, 8e) with parallel margins, well developed denticles on distal angle, proximally replaced by short setules, fascicles narrow and wide gaps between them, and long basal spine of postabdominal claw (1/3 or 1/4 of claw). The latest character separates *A. archeri* from true *A. karellica* (spine 1/5 of claw or hardly visible).

There are differences between specimens from Australia (Sinev 2002) and southern Thailand (table 3): 1) length 1.4-1.6 times maximum height in Sinev (2002) but about 1.4-1.8 times in Thai specimens (figs.6a-c, 8b-c); 2) antennule not reaching tip of rostrum in Sinev (2002) but reaching that tip in Thai specimens (fig.6b); 3) longest aestetasc about 0.5 length of antennule in Sinev (2002) but about 0.8 length of antennule in Thai specimens (fig.6e); 4) labral keel with re-curve rounded apex in Sinev (2002) but more round in Thai specimens (fig.6d); 5) basal spine of postabdomen 1/3 of claw length in Sinev (2002) but 1/4 in the present study (figs.6i-j), and 6) 1st and 2nd scrapers of the same length in Sinev (2002) but 1st scraper shorter

than 2nd in Thai specimens (fig.7b). We here refrain from giving these taxonomic weights.

Table 3 The comparison between specimens of *Alona archeri* from Australia (Sinev, 2002) and Thai specimens from present study

Characters	Sinev, 2002	Present data
Size	Maximal length 1.4-1.6 times of maximal height	Maximal length 1.4-1.8 times of maximal height (figs.6a-c)
Antennule	Not reaching the tip of rostrum Longest aestetasc of about 0.5 length of antennule	Reaching the tip of rostrum (fig.6b) Longest aestetasc of about 0.8 length of antennule (figs.6e, 8b-c)
Labrum	Labral keel with a re-curve rounded apex	Labral keel more round (fig.6d)
Postabdomen	Basal spine of postabdomen 1/3 of claw length	Basal spine of postabdomen 1/4 of claw length (figs.6i-j, 8e)
Trunk limb 2	1 st and 2 nd scrapers are as the same length	1 st scraper shorter than 2 nd scraper (figs.7b, 8h)

Distribution:

At present *Alona archeri* Sars, 1888 has been recorded from Indonesia (Brehm 1933), Tadzhikistan (Mukhamediev 1986), Queensland, New South Wales and Tasmania (Smirnov & Timms 1983) Australia (Sars, 1888). In Thailand it has been recorded only from southern Thailand in Thale-noi marsh (S41), Pattalung Province, southern Thailand (Pholpunthin, 1997), from Pluckpraya swamp, Satun Province (S42), Kalai swamp, Phang-nga Province (S60).

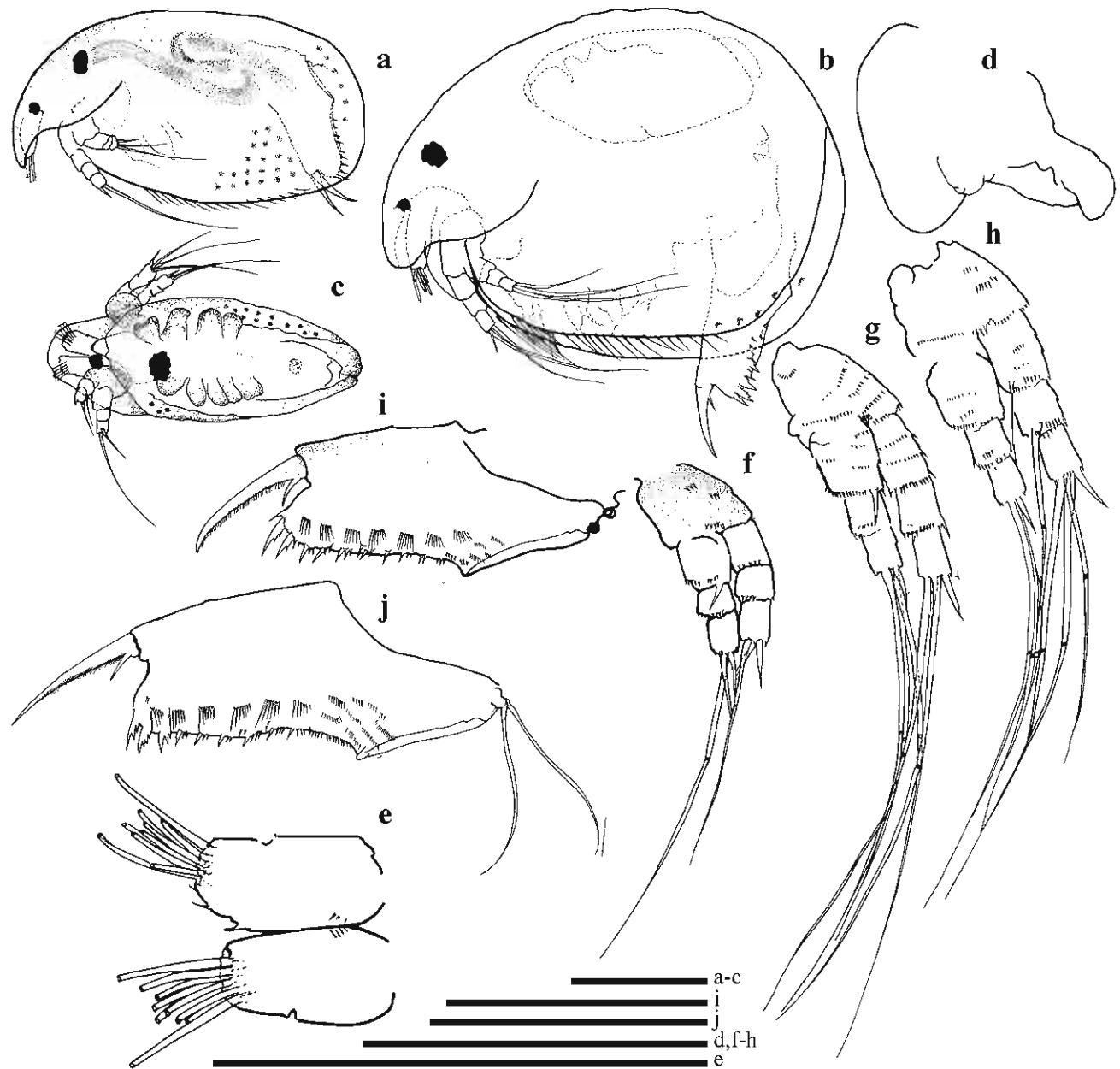


Figure 6. *Alona archeri* Sars, 1888: parthenogenetic females from Kalai swamp (S60), Phang-nga Province, southwestern Thailand. Figures a-b, adult females in lateral view; Figure c, adult female in ventral view; Figure d, labrum; Figure e, antennule; Figures f-h, antenna; Figures i-j, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.



Figure 7. *Alona archeri* Sars, 1888: appendages of parthenogenetic females from Kalai swamp (S60), Phang-nga Province, southwestern Thailand. Figure a, trunk limb 1; Figures b-c, trunk-limb 2; Figures d-e, trunk limb 3; Figures f-g, trunk limb 4; Figures h-i, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.



Figure 8. *Alona archeri* Sars, 1888: parthenogenetic female from Pluckpraya swamp (S42), Satun Province, southwestern Thailand. Figure a, postero-ventral corner of valve; Figures b-c, antennule; Figure d, antenna; Figure e, postabdomen; Figures f-g, trunk limb 1; Figure h, trunk limb 2; Figure i, trunk limb 3; Figure j, trunk limb 4. Scale bars denote 100 μ m.

3. *Alona cambouei* Guerne & Richard, 1893 and *A. cf. cambouei* Guerne & Richard, 1893

Synonymy: Daday, 1910: 128-130, Taf. 6, figs. 30-35 (*pulchella*); Rey and Saint-Jean, 1968: 11, fig. 25, A-D (*pulchella*); Rajapaksa and Fernando, 1987, fig. 139 (*pulchella*); Dumont *et al.*, 1984: 166-167, fig. 2, 1-2 (*pulchella*); Chen, 1993: 27, figs. 1-5 (*pulchella*); Venkataraman, 1993: 382-383, figs. 34-37 (*pulchella*).

References: Guerne and Richard, 1893: 224-244, figs. 10-11; Richard, 1894: 371-374, figs. 5-8; Sinev, 2001: 5-18, figs. 34-58.

Type locality: Madagasca

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: one parthenogenetic female, examined dissected, from Maikhao peat swamp (S28), Phuket Province, collected by the author, SM.

Malaysia : one parthenogenetic female, examined complete and thereafter dissected. Collected by C. H. Fernando, Fernando collection, Raffles Museum, NUS.

Southern Spain: one parthenogenetic female, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Used, Zaragoza, collected by Van Damme, K., GU.

The details of morphological study

Species description (See figures 9-10)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs. 9a-b): Length 0.32-0.34 mm, about 1.4 times maximal height (n= 3) while Venkataraman (1991) reported its size 0.26 mm in female and 0.33 mm in male (Venkataraman, 1995). Body in lateral view oval, largest height around the middle but body seems almost parallel. Dorsal margin generally curved, depression between head and the rest of body absent. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral margin rounded, with small setules reaching the middle of the body. Ventral margin almost straight, ventral setae relatively long, with slender 34-40 setae which slightly differ in

length, slightly decreasing towards posterior end, longer setae clearly at anterior part, end before posteroventral corner (fig.9b). Valves with longitudinal striation, some specimens rectangular-like.

Head: Moderate size, rostrum well developed, blunt. Compound eye present, size larger than ocellus; distance between eyes and ocellus same as between ocellus and tip of rostrum. Head shield wide, anterior margin with blunt apex (fig.9f), posterior margin with three notches, the middle notch located in the midline. Three major head pores, shape not round in Thai and Malaysian specimens (figs.9e-d), but rounded in Spain specimen (fig.9g), without connection. Central pore is the same size as the anterior and posterior one. Lateral pores small, located around the middle.

Labrum (fig.9c): Round and relatively large. Labral tip rounded or slightly angular. Posterior edge convex.

Postabdomen (figs.9h-j): gradually narrowing distally but almost straight. Anal margin almost straight (figs.9h,j) and concave in Spain specimen (fig.9i), with distinct pre-and post-anal corner, not obvious in some specimens (fig.9h), bearing about 14 small denticles. Supra-anal projection well-marked and located considerably above the middle, lower corner rectangular. Lateral fascicles about 5-7 groups, each counting 9-11 denticles. Lateral fascicles on anal margin about 9 groups, of which the denticles situated parallel to each other. Teeth-like marginal spines gradually increasing in size distally, in group of 3-4, mostly three distally, and three distal ones one each side being much larger than the others. Natatorial setae moderately, setulated distally.

Terminal claw: elongated, about as long as anal margin (figs.9h-j), very long in Malaysia specimen, compared with postanal margin. Basal spine slender, length almost half terminal claw, two additional setules or more in Spain specimen (fig.9i) situated at the base of basal spine. Denticles of pecten along the claw.

Trunk limb: five pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.10a-d): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta (I'), one slender, length as long as IDL setae, bearing short, hardly visible setules distally. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), two subequal in length (I-II), their distal end unilaterally armed with sparsely spines decreasing in length distally, seta III smaller, curved-like.

Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4). Endite 2 (E2) with three apical setae (5-7), seta 5 smallest, seta 6 and seta 7 unequal in length; seta 7 only half of length of seta 6 in Spain specimen (fig.10a), both slender, setulated with long setules on one side and shorter setules on other side. Endite 1 (E1) with two apical setae (8-9), setulated. Groups of slender spinules present on inner side of second endite. Trunk with 6-7 rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two long and slender ejector hooks, of the same length, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.10e): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) round-elongated, small setules apically, a short seta basally. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase, all unilaterally armed with fine setules distally. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with three elements, element I naked, element II more robust, armed with setules from base to tip.

Third trunk limb (P3) (figs.10f-g): Epipodite (EP) not seen. Exopodite (EX) sub-rectangular, bearing six setae (1-6): setae 1 and 2 long, located laterally, in typical V-formation, both as the same length and setulated, seta 4 slender, setulated, seta 5 long and slender, bilaterally armed with long and fine setules distally, the last seta (6) small and slender, as half as seta 6, unilaterally armed with sparsely short setules distally.

Endopodite (EN) (fig.10g); distally with three setae (1-3), setae 1 and 2 stout, seta 2 shorter than seta 1, distally armed with well-spaced setules; posteriorly with four setae (1'-4'), gradually increasing in length towards gnathobase, all setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), element I large, curved inwards,

unilaterally setulated, element II shorter, naked, fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae, setulated.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (figs.10h-i): Epipodite and Endopodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) round, bearing six setae (1-6); setae 1 and 2 are of equal in length, although the second may be longer, both setulated, seta 3 setulated, longest about 1.5 time of the first two, setae 4 and 5 as the same length in Thai specimen (fig.10h) and seta 5 longer in Spain specimen (fig.10i), theirs length about half that of the longest, both setulated, the last seta (6) shortest, about 1/3 of the longest (fig.10h) or as the same length of seta 4 (fig.10i). Row of setules laterally.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion (fig.10i), anteriorly bearing five setae (1-5), seta 1 elongated, unilaterally armed with fine setules, setae 2-4 'flaming-torch' setae, distally armed with long slender setules, counting 5-6 setules each, seta 5 rod-like receptor, comparable in size of seta 4, naked; posteriorly bearing four soft setae (1'-4'). Gnathobase (GT) with two large elements (I-II), element I unilaterally setulated distally with long setules, element II naked, fused at the base of each other.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (figs.10j-k): Pre-epipodite (PEP) small, oval, setulated apically with long setules and rows of small setules basally, no elongated digitiform projection. Epipodite (EP) bilobed, elongated, no elongated digitiform projection. Exopodite (EX) bilobed, bearing four setae (1-4); anterior portion smaller than posterior portion, setae 1-3 on anterior portion, all the same length (fig.10k) or seta 3 shorter, as half of those two obviously (fig.10j), all setulated; posterior portion larger, more oval, bearing one seta (4), relatively short, about 3 times shorter than seta 3, setulated.

Endopodite (EN) larger, more oval, setulated apically, two endopodite setae setulated distally. Gnathobasic filter comb not seen.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by 1) the disconnected three main head pores; 2) the postabdomen with dorsal and ventral margins parallel, and the teeth-like

marginal denticles of postabdomen occurring in groups; and 3) on trunk limb 1, ODL seta shorter than IDL setae and seta 6 about 1.5 times longer than seta 7.

Remarks:

The members of the *Alona pulchella*-group, *A. pulchella*, *A. cambouei*, *A. glaba* and *A. laevissima*, share characteristics such as an elongated postabdomen with parallel margins, very well developed lateral fascicles of setae and moderately developed marginal denticles. Sinev (2001) mentioned that disconnected central head pores is the main character for separating *A. cambouei* from *A. pulchella* and also uneven number of notches of posterior margin of head shield, less number of setae on ventral margin of valve (30-35 setae in *A. cambouei* and 40-45 in *A. pulchella*), preanal angle of postabdomen prominent and anal margin prominent. Thai specimens share most characters with *A. cambouei* as shown in characters 1-6 and 14-15 (table 4), and they share only three characters with *A. pulchella* (characters 9, 13 and 16). However, there are some characters different from both *A. pulchella* and *A. cambouei*, as described from Iraq, Sudan (Sinev, 2001) and southern Spain in the following characters 1) three central head pores disconnected but their shape not rounded but more elongated; 2) number of setae on ventral margin of valve range between those specified by Sinev (2001) as *A. cambouei* (30-35 setae) and *A. pulchella* (40-45 setae); 3) postanal margin as long as anal margin but in Malaysian specimen postanal margin two times longer than anal margin; 4) preanal angle prominent in Thai, Sudan and Spain specimens but not prominent in Malaysian ones; 5) anal margin of Thai and Malaysian specimens not concave; 6) long terminal claw but very long in Malaysian specimen; 7) ODL seta as long as IDL setae in Thai specimen but this seta is shorter in specimen from other places; 8) seta 6 of trunk limb 1 subequal in length of seta 7 in Thai specimen but this seta about 1.5 times longer than seta 7 in specimens from other places; 9) seta 3 of trunk limb 4 long, about 1.5 times longer than seta 2 in Thai specimen but shorter in specimens from other places and 10) setae 4-6 of trunk limb 4 show differences in length; in Thai specimen seta 4 equal in length as seta 5; and seta 6 shortest, as half of those two ; seta 6 of P4 as a half of setae 4 and 5 in Thai specimens but in Spain specimens shorter.

Biology:

Found in swamps and marshes; common among aquatic weeds (Nayar, 1971).

Distributions:

Alona cambouei is distributed in South America i.e. Chili, Patagonia (Richard, 1897; Jenkin, 1934), Africa (Harding, 1955; Sinev, 2001), tropical Asia i.e. India, Madagasca (Jenkin, 1934) and also, reported from Australia (Griggs, 2001).

Table 4 Morphological comparisons among *A. pulchella* and *A. cambouei* from Iraq and Sudan (Sinev, 2001), *A. cambouei* from southern Spain and *A. cf. cambouei* from western Malaysia and Thailand

Characters	<i>A. pulchella</i>	<i>A. cambouei</i>	<i>A. cambouei</i>	<i>A. cf. cambouei</i>	<i>A. cf. cambouei</i>
	Australia	Iraq / Sudan	southern Spain	western Malaysia	southern Thailand
	(Sinev, 2001)	(Sinev, 2001)	(present data)	(present data)	(present data)
Head pores	1)	3 central pores rounded-shape interconnected	3 central pores rounded-shape disconnected	3 central pores rounded-shape disconnected	3 central pores shape not rounded, disconnected
Head shield					
number of notches of posterior margin	2)	even or greater; 10 or 12	uneven; 5 or 7	uneven; 3	
of head shield	3)	central pair of notches	the middle notch	the middle notch	
		located symmetrically from midline	located in midline	located in midline	
Number of setae	4)	40-45 setae	30-35 setae	36-41 setae	
on ventral margin of valve					
Postabdomen	5)	postanal margin 1.5 times of anal margin	postanal margin ~ anal margin	postanal margin 2 times of anal margin	postanal margin ~ anal margin

Table 4. (Continued)

Characters	<i>A. pulchella</i>	<i>A. cambouei</i>	<i>A. cambouei</i>	<i>A. cf. cambouei</i>	<i>A. cf. cambouei</i>
Australia (Sinev, 2001)	Iraq / Sudan (Sinev, 2001)	southern Spain present data	western Malaysia present data	southern Thailand present data	southern Thailand present data
6) preanal angle not prominent	preanal angle prominent	preanal angle prominent	preanal angle not prominent	preanal angle not prominent	preanal angle prominent
7) anal margin almost straight	anal margin strongly concave	anal margin concave	anal margin almost straight	anal margin almost straight	anal margin almost straight
8) terminal claw long	terminal claw long	terminal claw long	terminal claw very long	terminal claw long	terminal claw long
compare with postanal margin	compare with postanal margin	compare with postanal margin	long compare with postanal margin	compare with postanal margin	compare with postanal margin
Trunk limb 1					
ODL-IDL	9) ODL seta as long as IDL setae	ODL seta shorter than IDL setae	ODL seta shorter than IDL setae	ODL seta as long as IDL setae	ODL seta as long as IDL setae
Endite 2	10) seta 6 ~1.5 times longer than seta 7	seta 6 ~1.5 times longer than seta 7	seta 6 ~1.5 times longer than seta 7	seta 6 subequal of seta 7	seta 6 subequal of seta 7
exopodite	11) seta 3 longest, 1.2 times longer than seta 2	seta 3 longest, 1.2 times longer than seta 2	seta 3 longest, 1.2 times longer than seta 2	seta 3 longest, 1.2 times longer than seta 2	seta 3 longest, 1.5 times longer than seta 2

Table 4. (Continued)

Characters	<i>A. pulchella</i>	<i>A. cambouei</i>	<i>A. cambouei</i>	<i>A. cf. cambouei</i>
	Australia (Sinev, 2001)	Iraq / Sudan (Sinev, 2001)	southern Spain present data	western Malaysia present data
Trunk limb 4				
exopodite	11) seta 3 longest, 1.2 times longer than seta 2	seta 3 longest, 1.2 times longer than seta 2	seta 3 longest, 1.2 times longer than seta 2	seta 3 longest, 1.5 times longer than seta 2
	12) seta 4 shorter than seta 5, seta 6 as a half of seta	seta 4, 5, 6 as equal in length	seta 4 shorter than seta 5	seta 4 as equal as seta 5
	13) seta 6 as a half of seta 5		seta 6 shorter than seta 5	seta 6 as a half seta 4,5
Trunk limb 5				
Epipodite	14)	bilobed	bilobed	bilobed
Exopodite	15) bilobed, but not obviously	bilobed, but not obviously	bilobed	seta 3 almost the same length of seta 2
	16) seta 3 almost the same length of seta 2	seta 3 almost the same length of seta 2		seta 3 almost the same length of seta 2

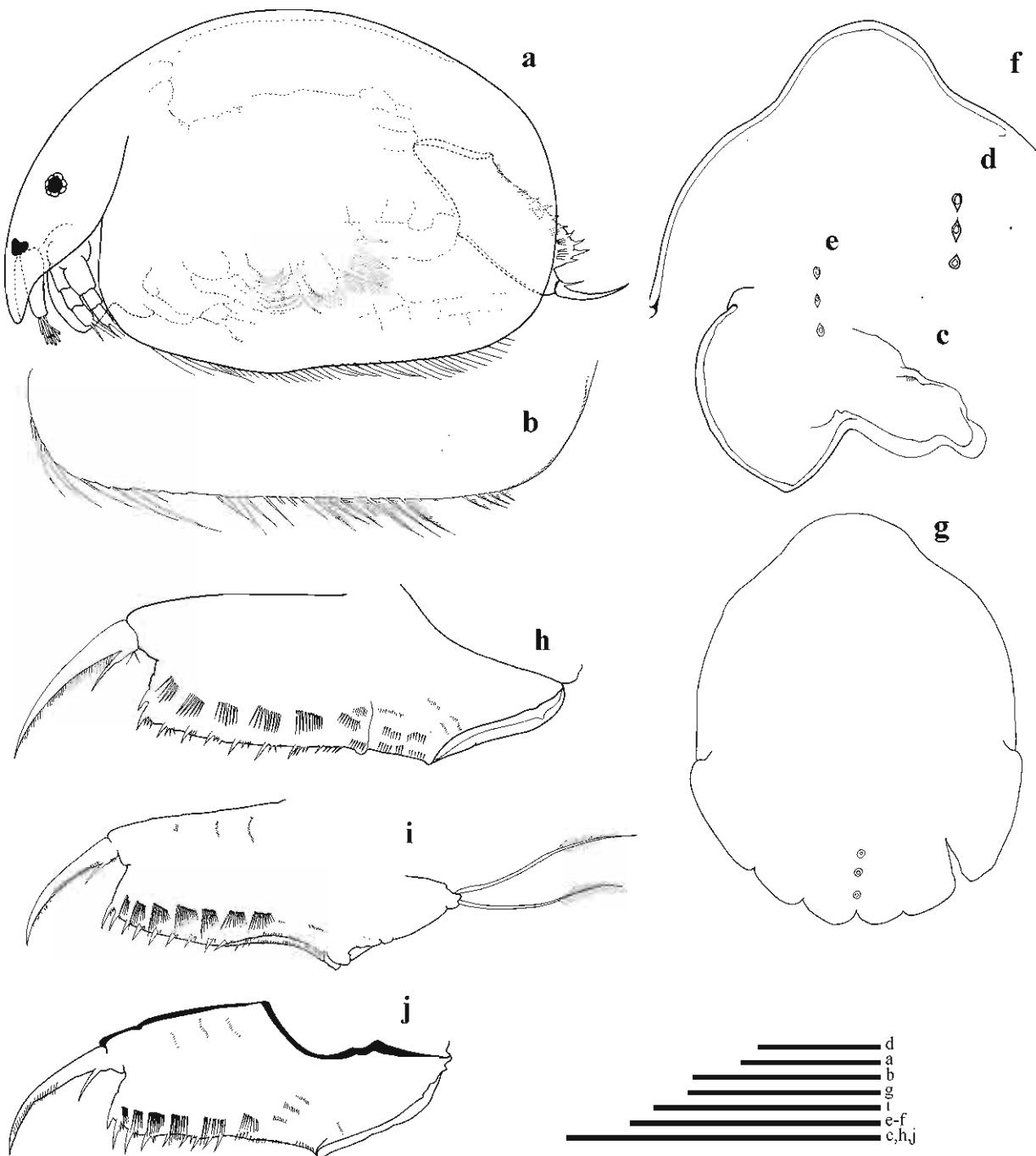


Figure 9. *Alona cf. cambouei* Guerne & Richard, 1893: parthenogenetic females from Maikhao peatswamp (S28), Phuket Province, southwestern Thailand (a-d,j). Rantang Abang marsh, Terrenganu, eastern Malaysia (e-f,h) and Zonragoza, Spain (g,i). Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, ventral margin of valve; Figure c, labrum; Figures d-e, headpores; Figure f, anterior margin of head shield; Figure g, head shield; Figures h-j, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 μ m.



Figure 10. *Alona cf. cambouei* Guerne & Richard, 1893: appendages of females from Maikhao peatswamp (S28), Phuket Province, southwestern Thailand (c-d,h,i), Boak swamp (NE10), Khon Kean, northeastern Thailand (e), Zonragoza, Spain (a-b, f, g,j). Figures a-d, trunk limb 1; Figure e, trunk limb 2; Figures f, exopodite of trunk limb 3; Figure g, endopodite of trunk limb 3; Figures h-i, trunk limb 4; Figures j-k, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

4. *Alona cheni* (Chen & Peng, 1993)

Synonymy: *Alona setigera* Chen & Peng, 1993: 19, figs 1-5 (not *A. setigera* Brehm, 1931)

Reference: Sinev, 1999 (*A. cheni*): 142-146, figs 8-10.

Type locality: India, Ahmedabad, Aiwa Reservoir

Holotype: parthenogenetic female from India, Ahmedabad, Aiwa Reservoir, 25.III.1964, slide in Canada balsam, deposited in the collection of the Zoological Museum of Moscow State University, inventory number M1-05.

Paratype: parthenogenetic females from the same locality, mounted on slides in glycerol, sealed with Canada balsam, also deposited in the collection of the Zoological Museum of Moscow State University, inventory number M1-06 and M1-07.

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: 20 parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Thungtong Swamp (S19), Keinsa District, Suratthani Province ($8^{\circ} 52.66'N$, $99^{\circ}11.83'E$), southeastern Thailand, temperature $29^{\circ}C$, pH 6.4, conductivity 0.39 and salinity 0 ppt., collected date 01-10-1999, collected by the author, SM.

: ten parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Mai-khao peat swamp, Phuket Province ($8^{\circ} 07.21'N$, $98^{\circ}17.34'E$), southwestern Thailand, temperature $31.3-31.6^{\circ}C$, pH 6.86-7.23, conductivity 0.07 and salinity 0.4 ppt. collected by the author, SM.

Northeast Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Lake Kud-Thing, Bung Kan District, Nong Khai Province, collected date 28.02.1998, by C. Saeng-aroon, KKU.

Malaysia: one parthenogenetic female, examined complete and thereafter dissected, collected by Fernando, C. H., Fernando collection, NUS.

Singapore: one parthenogenetic female, examined completed and thereafter dissected, collected by Fernando, C. H., Fernando collection, NUS.

The details of morphological study

Species description (See figures 11-13)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.11a-b, 13a-c): Length 0.35-0.48 mm, about 1.5-1.6 times maximal height (n=30). Body in lateral view oval, more ovoid in some specimens (fig.13c), maximum height around the middle of body and narrowing anteriorly. Dorsal margin forms slightly curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles round. Posterior margin slightly concave. Ventral margin almost straight, some specimens with small hillock in the middle (figs.13a-b) with 46 slender setae, slightly different in length, slightly decreasing in length posteriorly, longer setae clearly at anterior part in some specimens (fig.13b), end before posteroventral corner. Antero-ventral angle concave.

Head (figs.11a-d, 13a-c): Relatively small, with short rostrum, broadly rounded, pointing downward. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus slightly shorter than distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus. Head shield length about 1.2 times maximum width (fig.11c), posterior margin broadly rounded. Three major head pores connected by a channel, the connection between central and posterior pore wide, that between central and anterior pore narrower (figs.11c-d), central pore smaller than anterior and posterior one, located slightly close to posterior; two lateral pores large, transversely oriented, with characteristic irregular sac-like structure, large semi-circular pockets located behind lateral pores, depth of pockets 0.5 times length of pore. Distance between posterior head pore and posterior corner of head shield (PP) about 0.8 times distance between anterior and posterior head pores (IP). Transverse lateral pores of about 1IP length, located about 0.5IP distance from midline, at level between anterior and central pore.

Labrum (figs.11e, 13d): height about 2 times maximum width. Labral keel naked, bending, notch at anterior margin, rounded to blunt apex, forming an angle in some specimens (fig.13d), possessing one cluster of setules at posterior margin (fig.11e).

Postabdomen (figs.11h, 13e-g): Length about 2.5 maximum height, distal part about 1.5 times longer than preanal portion. Slightly narrowing distally, dorsal and ventral margin almost parallel, with clearly form an angle between distal and dorsal margins about 45°-60°. Posterodorsal corner sharp, with an angle of 90° or little less. Posterior margin with indentation. Anal margin relatively straight, with no distinct pre-and postanal corner, hard to define, bearing 3-5 rows of small denticles, each row bearing up to 11 denticles. Lateral fascicles: 7-9 postanal groups, each consisting 5-9 denticles, gradually increasing in length distally. Marginal denticles: 8-11 groups of merged spinules, gradually increasing in size distally and bearing 3-5 fused denticles on inner edge. Three or four groups of venterolateral denticles. Natatorial setae relatively short.

Terminal claw (figs.11h,13e-g): Long and slender, as long as pre-anal margin, bearing a short and slender basal spine, length about 1/3 or 1/4 terminal claw, situated at half its length from base of pecten, inner and outer rows of small pectens from base of basal spine to tip of claw, longer pecten on last half (figs.13e-g).

First antenna (antennule) (figs.11a-b, f, and 13d): short, not protruding beyond tip of rostrum but pointing downward. Body compact, about twice as long as wide. Distal end with nine aesthetascs, one distalmost aesthetasc, implanted on elongated apex, as long as antennule and about 1.5 times as long as other aesthetascs, subapical aesthetasc of same length as antennule, accompanied by antennular sensory seta, implanted at about one third of distal end. All aesthetascs projecting beyond tip of rostrum (figs.11a-b, 13d).

Second antenna (figs.11a-b, g): relatively short, reach about 1/3 of body. Basal segment with conical distal spine. Antennal formula spines with three marginally spines in formula: 0-0-1/1-0-1 and with eight setae in formula: 1-1-3/0-0-3. All setae

bisegmented, setulated distally. Seta arising from basal segment of endopodite not extending beyond tip; exopodite seta longer and setulated. Seta arising from middle segment of exopodite long, as half of three seta on distal segment. Terminal spines as long as their segment. Surface of segments with rows of setules. Coxa with distinct short denticle on anterior side between rami and its surface provided with clusters of longer setae on upper part, longest rows at second coxa.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.12a-b): Epipodite and Exopodite not seen. Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one long seta (I'), with short distal setulation. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), seta I short and slender, chitinized hook-like, with one small sensillum (sn) near base, seta II and III bisegmented, similar in length to ODL seta, with fine setules along distal part. Endite 3 (E3) with four setae (1-4), seta 1 same as seta 2, both bilaterally setulated with short setules, seta 3 more slender and longer than seta 4, both unilaterally armed with short setules, one sensillum (sn) at base of seta 3. Endite 2 (E2) with three long setae (5-7), seta 5 more slender, bilaterally setulated, setae 6 and 7 armed with stiff setules along distal segment, two radial rows of setules at base of endite. Endite 1 (E1) with two setae (8-9), both setulated and longer than setae on other endites but not protruding beyond them. Close to endite 1, a blunt projection with radiant setules. Trunk with 5-6 rows of stiff setae on ventral surface, about 6 setae on last row. Two ejector hooks, similar in size, unilaterally spinulated distally. Rows of thin setae on the base of trunk, about 4-7 setae in rows. Gnathobase not studied.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.12c): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) round-elongated, setulated on slightly inflated apex, one short seta at about half its length. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), decreasing in length towards gnathobase, though scraper 4 shorter than scraper 5; scrapers 1 and 2 equal in length, unilaterally armed with fine setules as on scraper 4; scrapers 3 and 5 unilaterally armed with strong setules; scrapers 6-8 unilaterally armed with strong setules but less than on scrapers 3 and 5. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), both hook-like, naked, one minute element on the hillock element I. Gnathobasic filter

comb with seven setae, the posteriormost considerably shortest and the rest are the same length.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.12d): Epipodite (EP) not seen. Exopodite (EX) subquadrangular bearing seven setae (1-7), seta 1 and seta 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, both similar in length, seta 3 longest, densely feathered, seta 4 and seta 5 the same length, about 1/5 times as long as the longest, both plumose, seta 6 and 7 slender, seta 7 about half the longest.

Endopodite (EN) divided into two rows; anterior row with three appendages on external portion (1-3). Spines 1 and 2 stout, similar in length, both unilaterally spinulated, small sensillum (sn) located between spines 1 and 2, seta 3 more slender, bilaterally setulated distally; a posterior comb of four plumose setae (1'-4'), gradually increasing in length to gnathobase. Gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I large, curved inwards, unilaterally setulated with long setules, element II and III shorter, naked, fused at the base. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae, gradually increasing in length posteriorly.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (figs.12e-f): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) quadrangular, bearing six setae (1-6), seta 1 and 2 are of the same length, though seta 2 may be shorter, both bilaterally setulated, seta 3 plumose and longest, setae 4, 5 and 6 of the same length, about a half of the longest seta (fig.12e) or unequal in length, setae 4 and 5 bilaterally armed with short setules from base to tip; setae 5 and 6 forming a forceps; seta 6 more slender, bilaterally armed with shorter setules on distal part.

Endopodite (EN); anteriorly bearing five appendages (1-5). Spine 1 stout, rounded basally and more slender distally, unilaterally armed with short denticles, setae 2-4 'flaming torch' setae, seta 2 widened, apically with a crown of about 10 stiff setae, setae 3 and 4 more slender, all armed with slender-long setules on distal end, counting 6 and 8 setules respectively, seta 5 a rod-like receptor, naked; posterior portion bearing three setae (1'-3'), setae 1' and 2' are of the same length, but seta 3 about 1.5 times longer than setae 1 and 2. Gnathobase (GT) horse-tail seta composed of three elements (I-III), element I large-slender, unilaterally setulated, element II and III

short, naked fused at the base to each other. Gnathobasic filter combs five setae, equally in length.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.12g): Pre-epipodite (PEP) elliptical, with long setae setulated radially, elongated digitiform projection not seen. Epipodite (EP) more ovoid, smaller than pre-epipodite. Exopodite (EX) not form bilobe, bearing four apical setae (1-4), densely setulated apically; anterior portion bearing three setae (1-3), gradually decreasing in length posteriorly, though seta 1 shorter than seta 2, all bilaterally setulated, posterior portion bearing one seta (seta 4), relatively short about 1/3 of seta 3, bilaterally setulated.

Endopodite (EN) larger than pre-epipodite and epipodite, more ovoid, setulated apically, two endopodite setae setulated distally, one as a half length of another.

Sixth trunk limb (P6): ciliated lobe (Sinev, 1999).

Variability:

Some variability was noted in 1) the shape of the labrum and number of distal setules on its apex; 2) size of center pore and width of the channel connection; 3) length of setae 4-6 on exopodite of trunk limb 4.

Differential diagnosis:

The characters as the shape of the postabdomen; the structure of the head pores and trunk limbs of *A. cheni* appears to share with other member of *costata*-group, *A. costata*, *A. rustica*, *A. setigera*, *A. hudeci*, *A. bicolor*, *A. fabricii* and *A. muelleri*, make these species easily distinguished from the majority of other *Alona*.

A. cheni can be separated from *A. costata* by several clear-cut differences in head pore structure and trunk limbs: middle pore smaller than other two, wide connection between middle and posterior head pore, longer lateral pores, and semi-circular, not rounded, lateral pore pockets with depth only 0.5 length of pore proper; scrapers 1-3 on trunk limb 1 of *A. costata* longer than other scrapers obviously but in *A. cheni* all scrapers seem to be more gradually increasing in length distally; seta 4 on

exopodite of trunk limb 3 same length as seta 5 but it shorter in *A. pulchella*; in addition seta 5 shorter than seta 6 but they are the same length in *A. costata*. The differences between the species and some differences in the present specimens are summarized in table 3.

Remarks:

At present we can recognize eight species of *Alona* as belonging to the *costata*-group: *A. costata*, *A. cheni*, *A. setigera*, *A. rustica*, *A. hudeci*, *A. bicolor*, *A. fabricii* and *A. muelleri*. This group is defined as follows (Sinev, 1999): 1) transverse lateral head pores with large to very shallow pockets behind. This character is unique in *Alona* and in the subfamily Aloninae as a whole and 2) male postabdomen with sperm ducts opening at end of a process protruding above base of postabdominal claws (Sinev, 1999). There are no other species of *Alona* with such a male postabdomen, similar to *Leydigia* Kurz, 1875.

During last two decades, the name '*Alona costata*' has been recorded in each study in Thailand. As usual, we followed the key from Malaysia (Idris, 1983) which shows sac-like lateral head pores as the main characteristic of this species. Without checking the difference of pores shape and/or depth of the pockets and other details, especially trunk limbs, we name any *Alona* with such a character *Alona costata*. However, after checking specimens from southern and northeast Thailand, Malaysia and Singapore, the records of *A. costata* all seem to belong to *A. cheni* as these specimens present semi-circular pockets of lateral pores and those characteristics of trunk limbs as mentioned in differential diagnosis.

However, there are some differences in general characters and trunk limbs between *A. cheni* described from type locality, India, and Thai specimens, not mentioned in the original paper, as following (table 5) 1) in Thai specimens, anterior margin and tip of labrum rounded, height about 2 times maximum width and two clusters of more dense setules on posterior margin, close to each other, but more it more obtusangular tip and height ~3 times maximum width in type specimen; 2) all scrapers on trunk limb 2 gradually increasing in length distally but in Thai specimens, seta 6-8 about 0.3-0.5 times shorter than seta 5 obviously; 3) spines on flaming torch seta on exopodite 4 about 1.5-2 times seta body in Thai specimens but

only 1-1.2 times in type specimen; 4) exopodite of trunk limb 5 not clearly forming lobe; and 5) one short seta on posterior portion of trunk limb 5 as a quarter of seta 2 on anterior portion in Thai specimens but this seta about half of seta 2 in type specimen.

Biology:

This species has been found mostly in freshwater swamps and marshes with dominance of *Cyperus* sp. It shows a higher abundance in the rainy season.

Distribution:

A. costata inhabits Europe and North Asia, reaching East Siberia and central Mongolia in the east as well as the Caucasus and northern Kazakhstan in the southeast. While *A. cheni* is currently known from three localities only, one in India, the other in China, and from Thailand, it can be presumed a common species at least in these countries, likely to have repeatedly been confused with the European *A. costata* (Sars, 1903; Chiang and Du, 1979; Sharma and Michel, 1987). The great distance between these three documented occurrences of *A. cheni* shows that its distribution is quite vast, possibly covering South and Southeast Asia.

Table 5 Morphological comparison among *Alona costata*, *A. cheni* and *A. cheni* from Thailand

Characters	<i>A. costata</i>		<i>A. cheni</i>	
		Sinev, 1999	India	Thailand
Head pores				
main head pores	1)	3 interconnected median head pores	3 interconnected median head pores	3 interconnected median head pores
PP/IP	2)	0.5-0.8	0.7-0.9	0.9

Table 5. (Continued.)

Characters	3)	<i>A. costata</i>	<i>A. cheni</i>	<i>A. cheni</i>
		Sinev, 1999	India	Thailand
			Sinev, 1999	Present data
lateral head pores	3)	2 lateral head pores transverse, length ~ 0.75IP	2 lateral head pores transverse, length ~ 0.9-1IP	2 lateral head pores transverse, length 1IP
location of lateral head pores	4)	0.5IP from midline	0.7IP from midline	~0.7IP from midline
pockets of lateral head pores	5)	large rounded depth ~2 times length of pore	semi-circular depth ~0.5 times length of pore	semi-circular, depth ~0.5 times length of pore
Labrum				
labral plate	6)	rounded anterior & rounded tip,	not rounded tip but obtusangular	rounded anterior & rounded tip,
	7)	height ~2 times maximum width	height ~3 times maximum width	height ~2 times maximum width
	8)	2 clusters of setules	2 clusters of setules	2 clusters of more densely setules, closer to each other
Trunk limb 2				
scrapers	10)	gradually increasing in length distally scrapers 1-3 longer than others obviously	gradually increasing in length distally	gradually increasing in length distally scrapers 6-8 ~0.3-0.5 times of scrapers 1-5
Trunk limb 3				
Exopodite	11)	seta 4 shorter than seta 5	seta 4 as same length as seta 5	seta 4 as same length as seta 5
Trunk limb 4				

Table 5. (Continued.)

Characters	12)	<i>A. costata</i>	<i>A. cheni</i>	<i>A. cheni</i>
		Sinev, 1999	India	Thailand
exopodite			Sinev, 1999	Present data
		seta 5 as same	seta 5 shorter	seta 5 shorter than
		length as seta 6	than seta 6	seta 6
endopodite	13)	spines on flaming torch seta 1 time as long as body	spines on flaming torch seta 1-1.2 times as long as body	spines on flaming torch seta 1.5-2 times as long as body
	14)	seta 3 on posterior portion as long as setae 1 and 2	?	seta 3 on posterior portion 2 times longer than setae 1 and 2
Trunk limb 5				
exopodite	15)	2 lobes, anterior portion larger	2 lobes, anterior portion larger	not clearly forming lobe
	16)	one long seta on posterior portion, as 0.5 of the longest on anterior portion	one long seta on posterior portion, as half of the longest (seta 2) on anterior portion	one short seta on posterior portion, as a quarter of the longest (seta 2) on anterior portion

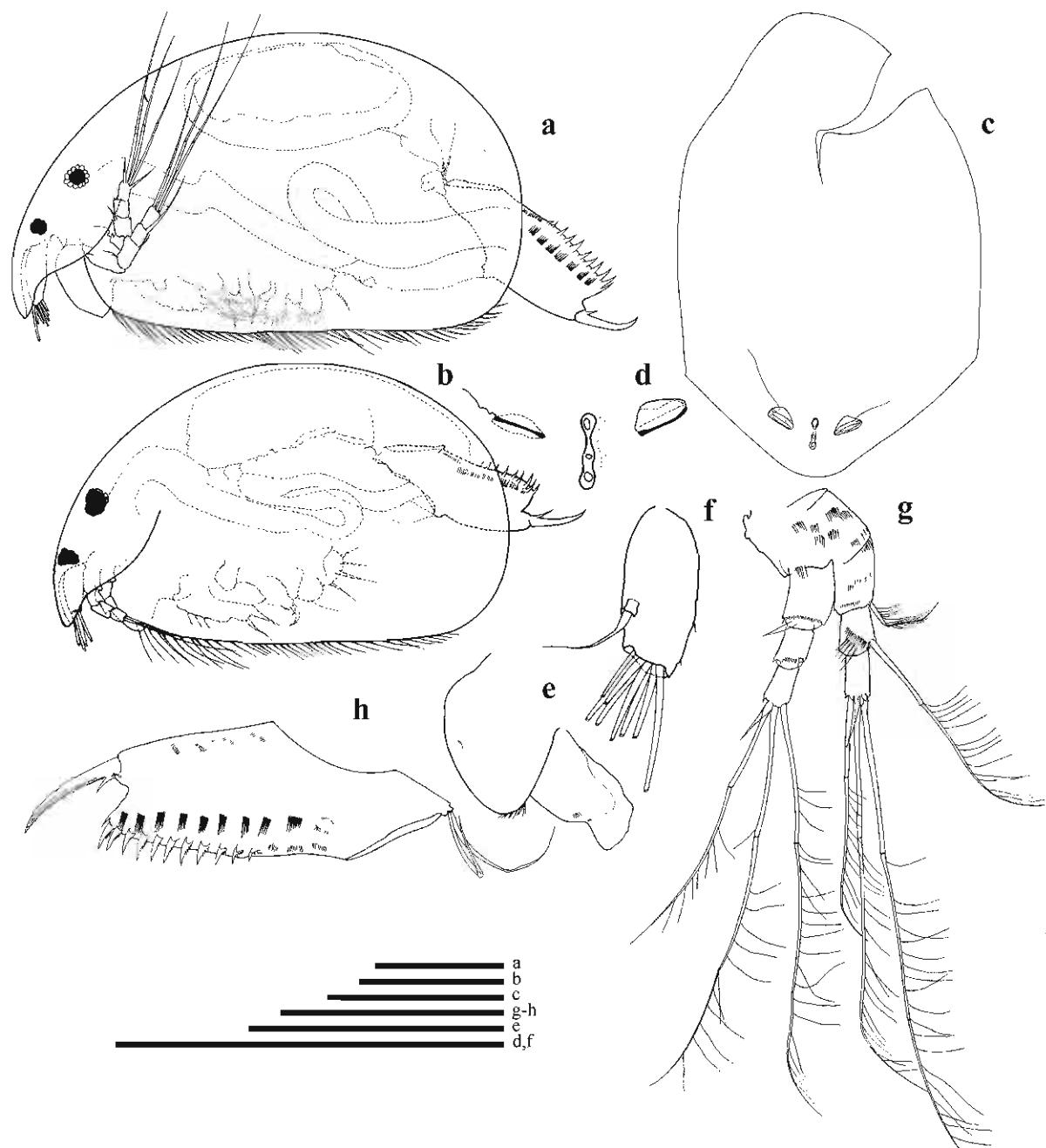


Figure 11. *Alona cheni* (Chen & Peng, 1993): parthenogenetic females from Thungtong swamp (S19), Suratthani Province, (a,c-h) and from Pak Panang Bay, Nakhon Si Thammarat Province (b), southeastern Thailand. Figures a-b, adult female in lateral view; Figures c-d, head shield and its head pores; Figure e, labrum; Figure f, antennule; Figure g, antenna; Figure h, post-abdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.



Figure 12. *Alona cheni* (Chen & Peng, 1993): appendages of females from Thungtong swamp (S19), Suratthani Province, southeastern Thailand. Figures a-b, trunk limb 1; Figure c, trunk limb 2; Figures d-e, trunk limb 3 and its inner portion; Figures f-h, trunk limb 4 and its inner portion; Figure i, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 μ m.

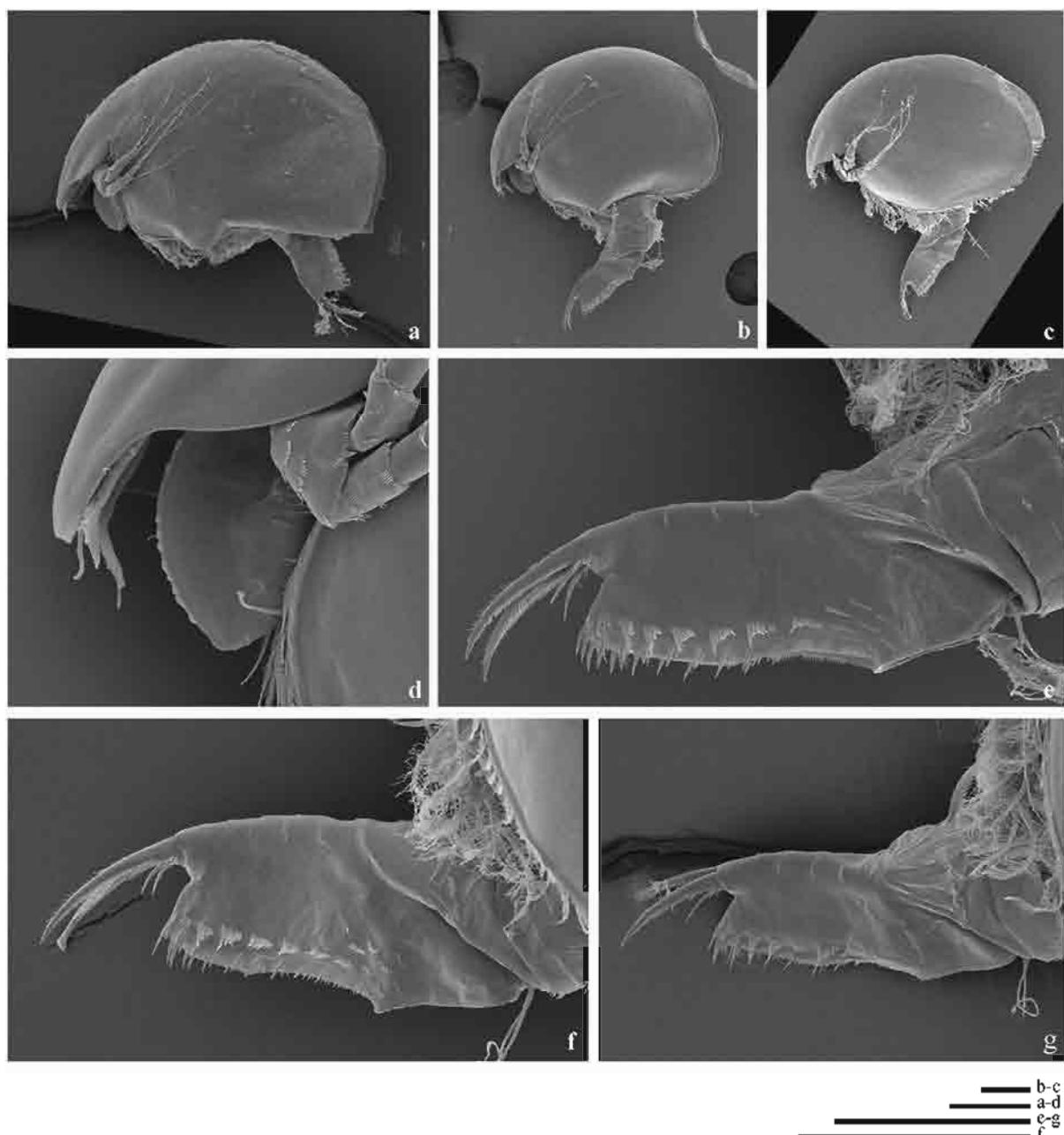


Figure 13. *Alona cheni* (Chen & Peng, 1993): parthenogenetic females from Thungtong swamp (S19), Suratthani Province, southeastern Thailand. Figures a-c, adult females in lateral view; Figure d, labrum; Figures e-g, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 μ m.

5. *Alona guttata* Sars, 1862

References: Sars, 1862: 287-289; Daday, 1902: Des.264, 264, no figs; Sabater, 1987: Des. 54, no fig.; Alonso, 1996: Des. 329, 331, fig. 146.

Type locality: Lake Ostensjovand, Norway

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Yai swamp (S04), Chumporn Province, southern Thailand. Collected by the author, SM.

Northeast Thailand: one parthenogenetic female, completed and dissected, from Lake Gud-Thing, Nong Khai Province, collected by C. Saeng-afoon, KKU.

The details of morphological study

We found only a few specimens of this species so it was difficult to make a complete description. However, the partial description of general characters including first and second trunk limbs can be proposed here.

Partial species description (See figure 14)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape: Body oval to ovoid in lateral view (fig.14a), maximum height around middle of body. Length 0.38-0.42 mm, about 1.6-1.7 times maximal height (n=3) (size 0.25-0.27 mm; Daday, 1902). Dorsal margin form slightly curved. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles round. Posterior margin slightly concave. Antero-ventral corner almost rounded. Ventral margin almost straight, ventral setae relatively short, ending before posteroventral corner, followed by short setules posteriorly (fig.14b). Longitudinal valve striation best visible in posteroventral quarter of valve.

Head: relatively small (fig.14a). Rostrum pointing downwards. Compound eyes present, larger than ocellus, distance between eyes and ocellus same as distance from ocellus to tip of rostrum, sometime shorter. Head shield not studied. Three major head

pores (fig.14c), anterior and posterior one of the same size, central head pore smaller, all connected by a narrow channel. Two small lateral pores located slightly close to posterior.

Labrum: large (fig.14a), with rounded anterior margin or slightly wavy laterally and blunt at apex, with row of spinules apically (fig.14d).

Postabdomen: width about 1.5 times maximum height (fig.14f). Dorsal margin narrow distally, forming triangular-like distal end, with an angle of 45-50 °. Posterodorsal corner sharp, with an angle of 60° or little less. Posterior margin with indentation. Anal margin relatively straight, with no distinct pre-and postanal corner, bearing 2-3 rows of setules, each row consisting of 5-10 setules. Lateral fascicles: 8-9 postanal groups, each consisting of 4-8 denticles. Marginal denticles: 10-11 groups of merged spinules, gradually increasing in size distally and bearing 3-5 fused denticles on inner edge. One group of venterolateral denticles. Natatorial setae with long distal end.

Terminal claw: long and slender, about as long as anal margin. Basal spine, relatively moderate and slender, length a third of terminal claw or little less, situated at the base of the pecten with row of denticles on first half, three setules arising in proximal part of basal spine, close to base of claw.

First antenna (antennule): reaching, protruding almost reach the tip of rostrum (fig.14a). Body elongated, about twice as long as wide. Distalmost aesthetasc, implanted on elongated apex, about 1.2 times as long as other aesthetascs. Subapical aesthetasc haft the length of antennule. All aesthetascs projecting beyond tip of rostrum.

Second antenna: reach about half of body, antennal formula setae 0-1-3/0-0-3, spines 0-0-1/1-0-1 (fig.14e). All setae bisegmented. Spine arising from basal segment of endopodite not extending beyond the tip of second segment. Rows of 7-8 setules on second segment of exopodite, located at the base of long seta. Surface of segments

with rows of setules. Coxa with distinct short denticle on anterior side between rami and its surface provided with clusters of longer setae on upper part, longest rows at second coxa. The spine on first exopod segment as long as the second.

Trunk limb: five pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.14g-h): relatively small. Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta (I') (fig.14h), slender and bearing short, fine setules distally, hardly visible. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with two slender setae (I-II), of the same length, and the same length as ODL seta, both unilaterally setulated distally. Groups of spinules at the base of IDL trunk. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4), setae 1-3 of the same length, seta 4 longer and base wider, all armed with short setules distally. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three setae (5-7), seta 5 as long as seta 4 and similarly armed, setae 6-7 as same length, seta 6 unilaterally armed with fine setules distally and seta 7 unilaterally armed with sparsely setules distally. Endite 1 (E1) with two apical setae (8-9), seta 8 more slender, unilaterally armed with short and fine setules. One accessory seta located laterally (arrow). Rows of small spinules on trunk and two rows of slender spinules present more radial on inner side of endite 2. Trunk with 4-6 rows of thin setae on ventral surface, 5-7 setae each. Basally two long and slender ejector hooks, one smaller, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.14i): Epipodite and Exopodite not seen. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase though scraper 1 shorter than scraper 2, all bi-segmented, scrapers 1 and 2, similarly armed with fine setules distally, scrapers 3-4 unilaterally armed with strong setules distally, scrapers 5-6 unilaterally armed with finer setules distally but not fine as the first two, scrapers 7-8 base wider, unilaterally armed with strong setules distally. Small hillock before distal armature of gnathobase (GT), with four elements (I-III), one minute (I), element II hook-like, element IV small, all fused at the base. Gnathobasic filter comb present but number of setae unclear.

Variability:

Variability can be found in the characters of 1) postabdomen, dorsal margin narrowing distally and form triangular-like distal end but varied in the angle; and 2) labrum: the presence of a row of a number of setules distally or only few.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by 1) labrum: the presence of a row of setules on its tip; 2) postabdomen: dorsal margin narrow distally, triangular-like distal end, forming an angle about 45-50°, ventero-dorsal margin prominent; 3) second antenna: row of 6-7 long setules at the base of seta arising from middle segment of exopodite and 4) trunk limb 1: setae 6 and 7 equal in length, seta 7 armed with strong denticles.

Biology:

Mostly found in freshwater swamps and marshes, more abundance in shallow-stagnant habitats, with dominance of *Cyperus* sp. and *Nymphaea* sp. It also can be found in the littoral of lakes and reservoirs (Armengol, 1978), it is distributed over small water bodies of the humid area (Alonso, 1985) and it was also found in the interstitial habitats Sabater (1987).

Distribution:

This species appears to distribute worldwide: Europe; Spain (Alonso, 1996); Africa; Cameroon (Chiambeng, 2004); Australia (Griggs, 2001), Asia; Malaysia (Idris and Fernando, 1984), Thailand (Sanoamuang, 1998).

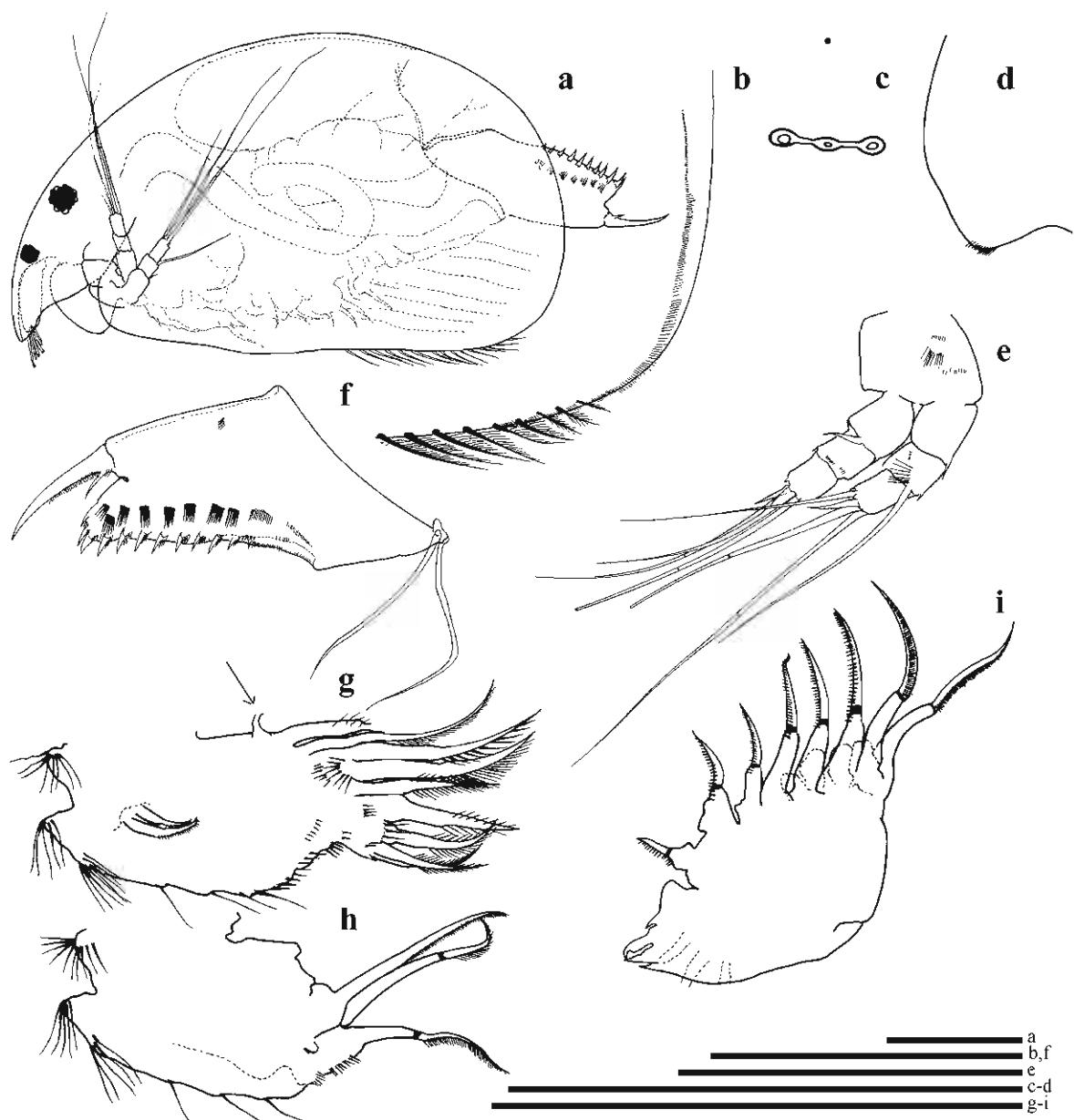


Figure 14. *Alona guttata* Sars, 1863: parthenogenetic female from Lake Kud-thing, north-eastern Thailand (a), appendages of female from Yai swamp (S04), Chumporn Province, southern Thailand (b-i). Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, postero-ventral corner of valve; Figure c, head pores; Figure d, labrum; Figure e, antennule; Figure f, postabdomen; Figures g-h, trunk limb 1; Figure i, trunk limb 2. Scale bars denote 100 μ m.

6. *Alona intermedia* Sars, 1862

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from swamp in Pratong Island, Phang-nga Province, southwestern Thailand, collected by PM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (See figure 15)

Appendages of parthenogenetic female

Postabdomen (fig.15f): Quadrangular shape, length about 2 times maximum height, distal and preanal portion not clearly distinct. Slightly more broad distally, dorsal and ventral margin almost parallel. Anal margin relatively straight, with no distinct pre- and postanal corner, hard to define, bearing 3-5 rows of small denticles, each row bearing up to 12 small denticles. Lateral fascicles: 8-9 postanal groups, each consisting 4-10 denticles, gradually increasing in length distally. Marginal denticles: 9-10 groups of separated spinules, gradually increasing in size distally. Two groups of venterolateral denticles.

Terminal claw (fig.15f): Long and slender, as long as anal margin, bearing long and slender basal spine, length about 1/2 terminal claw, situated at half its length from base of pecten, inner row of small pectens from base of basal spine to tip of claw.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.15a-b): Epipodite and Exopodite not seen. Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one long seta (I'). Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), seta I short and slender, about 1/3 of the longest seta III, seta II and III bisegmented with fine setules along distal part, seta II slightly shorter than seta III (fig.15a). Endite 3 (E3) with two setae (1-2), both with the same length and bilaterally setulated with short setules. Endite 2 (E2) with three stout setae (3-5), seta 4 more slender, and longest, unilaterally armed with stiff setules along distal segment, two radial rows of setules at base of endite. Endite 1 (E1) with four setae (6-9), all setulated and shorter than setae on other endites. Two ejector hooks, similar in size, unilaterally spinulated

distally. Rows of thin setae on the base of trunk, about 4-7 setae in rows. Gnathobase not studied.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.15c): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) round-elongated, setulated on slightly inflated apex, one short seta apically at about half its length. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), decreasing in length towards gnathobase, though scraper 4 longer than scraper 3; scrapers 1 and 2 unilaterally armed with fine setules; scrapers 3-5 unilaterally armed with stronger setules; scrapers 6-8 unilaterally armed with strong setules but less than on scrapers 3-5. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), both hook-like, naked, one minute element on the hillock element I. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae, the posteriormost considerably shortest, about 1/3 of the others and the rest are the same length.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.15d): Epipodite (EP) not seen. Exopodite (EX) subquadrangular bearing seven setae (1-7), seta 1 and seta 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, both similar in length, about 1/5 times as long as the longest, seta 3 longest, densely feathered, seta 4 and seta 5 the same length, about 1/6 times as long as the longest, both plumose, seta 6 and 7 slender, seta 6 about 2/3 of the longest and seta 7 about 1/3 of seta 6.

Endopodite (EN) divided into two rows; anterior row with three appendages on external portion (1-3). Spines 1 and 2 stout, decreasing in length posteriorly, both unilaterally spinulated, seta 3 more slender, bilaterally setulated distally; posterior row not clear. Gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I large, curved inwards, unilaterally setulated with long setules, element II and III shorter, naked, fused at the base. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae, gradually increasing in length posteriorly.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (figs.15): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) quadrangular, bearing six setae (1-6), seta 2 longest, setae 1 and 3 slightly shorter, all bilaterally setulated, seta 4 plumose and shortest, about half of seta 3, setae 5 and 6 more slender,

both of the same length, about a half of the longest seta, both bilaterally armed with short setules from base to tip.

Endopodite (EN); anteriorly bearing five appendages (1-5). Spine 1 stout, rounded basally and more slender distally, unilaterally armed with short denticles, setae 2-3 'flaming torch' setae, widened basally, apically with a crown of about 6 stiff setae, setae 4-5 a rod-like receptor, naked; posterior portion bearing three setae (1'-3'), setae 1' and 2' are of the same length, but seta 3 about 1.5 times longer than setae 1 and 2. Gnathobase (GT) composed of three elements (I-III), element I large-slender, unilaterally setulated, element II and III short, naked fused at the base to each other. Gnathobasic filter combs fore setae, equally in length.

Variability:

Number of material examined was too small to study its variation.

Differential diagnosis:

A. intermedia can be separated from other *Alona* mainly by the characters of postabdomen.



Figure 15. *Alona intermedia* Sars, 1862: appendages of parthenogenetic females from Pratong Island. Figures a-b, trunk limb 1; Figure c, trunk limb 2; Figure d, trunk limb 3; Figure e, trunk limb 4; Figure f, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.

7. *Alona monacantha* Sars, 1901

References: Sars, 1901: 54-55, pl. 9: figs 5, 5a, 5b; Idris and Fernando, 1981: Des. 250, figs.67-71.

Type locality: "mud, partly from the neigh-boarhound of São Paulo, partly from Ipiranga", Brazil, South America

Type material: material from type-locality: tube GOS-F12332 & F12333

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Paumi marsh (S53), Yala Province, southeastern Thailand. Collected by the author, SM.

Northeast Thailand: one parthenogenetic female, examined complete, from Lake Kudthing, Nhongkai Province. Collected by C. Seang-aroon, KKU.

The details of morphological study

Species description (See figures 16-17)

Parthenogenetic female:

General shape (fig.16a): Body in lateral view oval, more quadrangular, maximum height around the middle of body. Length 0.25-0.31 mm, about 1.2-1.3 times maximum height in adults (n=3). Dorsal margin generally curved, depression between head and rest of body not seen. Antero-dorsal angle rounded. Postero-dorsal angle prominent. Postero-ventral margin rounded, bearing 2-3 denticles; sharp in some specimens (fig.16a) but some more leaf-like (fig.16b), followed by small setules along posterior margin reach to the middle of the body. Ventral margin almost straight. Ventral setae relatively short, with 26-30 setae, decreasing in length posteriorly, the posteriormost setae more robust. Ornamentation of valve stripe-like or rectangular in some specimens.

Head: moderate size, rostrum well developed, pointing downwards. Compound eye present, size larger than ocellus; distance between eyes and ocellus same as between ocellus and tip of rostrum. Three major head pores, central pore the same size of anterior and posterior one, or smaller in some specimens (fig.16d) and larger in some specimens (fig.16c), located at the middle, all connected with narrow channel.

Labrum (figs.16a,e-f): large, with a broadly rounded anterior margin, labral tip rounded (fig.16e) or slightly form angle (fig.16f). Posterior edge convex. Single minute denticle laterally, hardly visible (fig.16a).

Postabdomen (fig.16i): width about 2 times height, widest at postanal corner. Dorsal margin gradually narrowing distally from postanal corner on, but almost parallel to ventral margin. Postanal margin longer than anal margin. Anal margin concave, with distinct pre-and postanal corner and bearing row of small denticles. Postanal margin slightly concave distally. Lateral fascicles: about 4 postanal groups, each consisting of 8-9 denticles; about 6 groups on anal portion, each consisting of 3-7 denticles, situated parallel to each other, row of 8-9 smaller denticles on anal margin. Marginal denticles: 6-7 groups of 2-3 spinules in group, gradually increasing in size distally, distalmost largest.

Terminal claw (fig.16a): about as long as postanal margin, evenly curved to tip, row of pecten from base to tip, gradually decreasing in length towards tip of claw. Basal spine slender, length about half of terminal claw, unilaterally armed with small setules along spine, 3 fine setules arising proximal to base of basal spine, length about one third of basal spine.

First antenna (antennule) (figs.16a, g): short, not reaching tip of rostrum. Body compact, rod-like, about twice as long as wide, three slender stules laterally. Distal end with nine aesthetascs unequal in length, one longest, as long as antennular body, length of the rest ranges from 1/2- 2/3 of antennular body. All aesthetascs projecting beyond tip of rostrum.

Second antenna (figs.16a, h): reaching about half way of body (fig.16a). Antenna formula: setae 0-0-3/0-1-3, spine 0-1-1/0-0-1. Basal segment of exopodite and endopodite thicker and longer than other segments, about 2 times middle segment, middle segment shortest, terminal segment thinnest. Row of small spinules at distal edge of each segment. All setae bi-segmented, seta arising from middle segment of exopodite thin, row of three slender setules arising from base of this seta. All spines longer than their segments.

Trunk limb: five pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.17a-d): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta (I') slender, as long as seta II on inner distal lobe (fig.17b) or little less (fig.17a), bearing short, hardly visible setules distally. Inner distal lobe (IDL) bearing two setae (I-II), subequal in length, their distal end unilaterally armed with long setules, counting about 5, decreasing in length distally, two basalmost obviously larger. Row of setules at base of the lobe. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4), gradually increasing in length towards gnathobase though seta 2 smaller than seta 1, all plumose. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three setae (5-7), seta 5 as long as endite 3 setae, plumose, seta 6 slender and longest (fig.17d), seta 7 shorter, both unilaterally setulated with long setules distally and unilaterally armed with short and stronger setules basally, counting about 7-9 setae, two rows of small setules situated radially on inner side of endite. Endite 1 (E1) with two setae (8-9), seta 8 longer, unilaterally densely armed with fine setules distally, seta 9 shorter, unilaterally armed with shorter setules distally. Trunk with 5-6 rows of slender spines laterally, counting 4-5 spines each group, increasing in length basally. Basally two slender ejector hooks, similar in size, unilaterally armed with short setules distally. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.17e): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) elongate with naked digitiform projection. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase though scraper 3 shorter than scraper 4, all scrapers bi-segmented; scrapers 1 and 2 unilaterally densely armed with fine setules, scrapers 3-5 unilaterally armed with strong setules but not as strong as on scrapers 6-8, scrapers 6-8 more robust, unilaterally armed with strong denticles

distally, counting 6-7 denticles. A rounded hillock between scraper 8 and gnathobase, apically setulated, followed by a minute denticle (fig.17e, arrow). Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I and II of same size, rod-like, thin, naked, element III smaller, naked, located close to the base of element II, followed by a minute denticle at the base of element III. Gnathobasic filter comb present but number of setae unclear.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.17f): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) more round than oval, bearing six setae (1-6), seta 3 slender, plumose, a hillock between seta 2 and seta 3 (arrow), apically setulated; conical-like seta 4 shorter, about half of seta 3, seta 5 longer than seta 6, both more slender, followed by row of long setules on body of exopodite.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion anteriorly bearing five setae (1-5). Seta 1 stout, naked, unilaterally setulated with short setules distally, hardly visible; setae 2-4 'flaming-torch' setae, gradually decreasing in size towards gnathobase, distally armed with long slender setules, counting 4-5 setules each, followed by seta 5 round-elliptical like receptor, comparable in size to seta 4, naked; posteriorly bearing three setae (1'-3'), generally increasing in length towards gnathobase, all setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), element I large, unilaterally setulated distally, element II smaller, naked, fused at the base of each other.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.17g): Pre-epipodite (PEP) rounded, apically with long setules, elongated digitiform projection not seen. Epipodite (EP) rounded, similar in size of pre-epipodite, with elongated digitiform projection. Exopodite (EX) bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); anterior portion bearing setae 1-3, setae 1 and 2 subequal in length, seta 3 shorter, all setae setulated; posterior portion bearing one seta (seta 4), relatively short, setulated. Row of long setules on posterior portion.

Endopodite (EN) larger, more oval, apically setulated, two endopodite setae.

Variability:

Some variability was noted in the following characters: 1) number of denticles at postero-ventral angle of valve which can be 2 or 3; 2) center pores vary in size, they

may be smaller or larger comparatively with anterior and posterior pores; 3) labrum; tip rounded or form angle; 4) ornamental of valve striation or quadrangular; 5) ODL seta as the same length of IDL seta II or shorter; 6) basalmost spine on IDL setae large or smaller and 7) setae 6-7 on endite 2 of trunk limb 1 slender and long or shorter.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by 1) the presence of 2-3 denticles at posterior-ventral angle of valve and shape of denticles sharpen or leaf-like; 2) body shape more oval, quadrangular; 3) shape of labrum, a minute denticle at anterior margin, tip rounded or form angle; 4) row of three setules at the base of seta on middle segment of exopodite second antenna; 5) terminal claw with long basal spine; 6) ODL seta same length as IDL setae or little less and 7) IDL setae armed with long setules, basalmost setule large.

Remarks:

Sars (1901) described this species from Brazilian specimens with only one denticle on the postero-ventral corner of the valve. Denticle numbers later became one of the important characters for separating this species into subspecies. In 1905, Stingelin described *Alona acusticostata* var. *tridentata* from Thailand which has three denticles on each valve. In 1974 Smirnov described this species named *Alona monacantha tridentata* and it has been remarked that this subspecies, unique in the present of three denticles, was found only from Thailand. However, the number of denticles turned out to be variable since the specimens found later on show mixed numbers of denticles, even at a single locality (present data). In the Asian region, this species also show high variation: Sri Lanka specimens have only one denticle, in contrast, Malaysian specimens have a number of denticles ranging from 1-3 denticles, in different combination of both valves (Idris and Fernando, 1981), and the specimens from present study show both two and three denticles.

Biology:

This species can be found in swamps and marshes. In present study it also can be found in open area habitats; however it reaches a high abundance in vegetated habitats.

Distributions:

Alona monacantha Sars, 1901 is distributed in Africa; Cameroon (Chiambeng, 2004), Australia (Griggs, 2001), and Asia; Malaysia (Idris and Fernando, 1981), Thailand (Stingelin, 1905; Sanoamuang, 1998; Sa-ardrit, 2001; Sa-ardrit and Beamish, 2004).

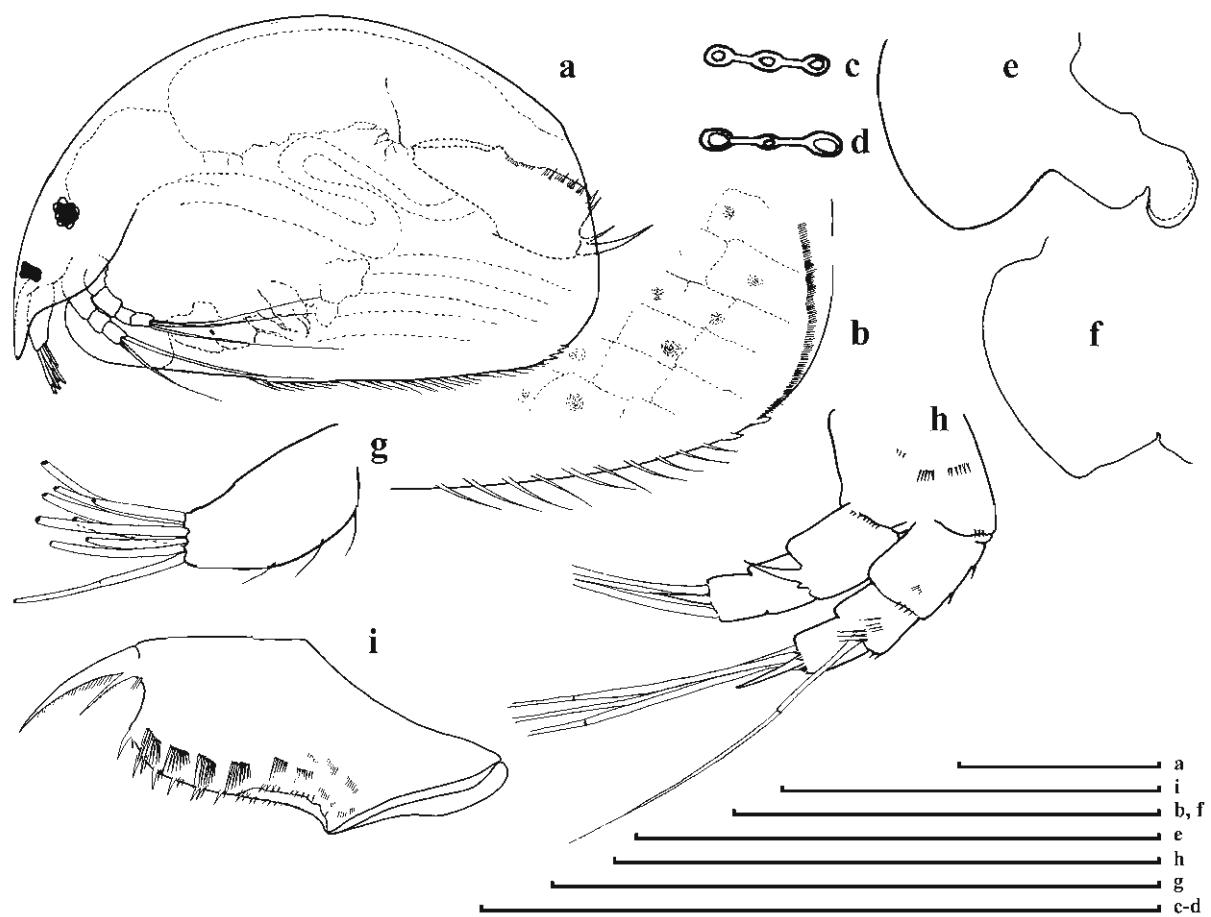


Figure 16. *Alona monacantha* Sars, 1901: parthenogenetic females from Paumi marsh (S53), Yala Province, southeastern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, postero-ventral of valve; Figures c-d, head pores; Figures e-f, labrum; Figure g, antennule; Figure h, antenna; Figure i, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.

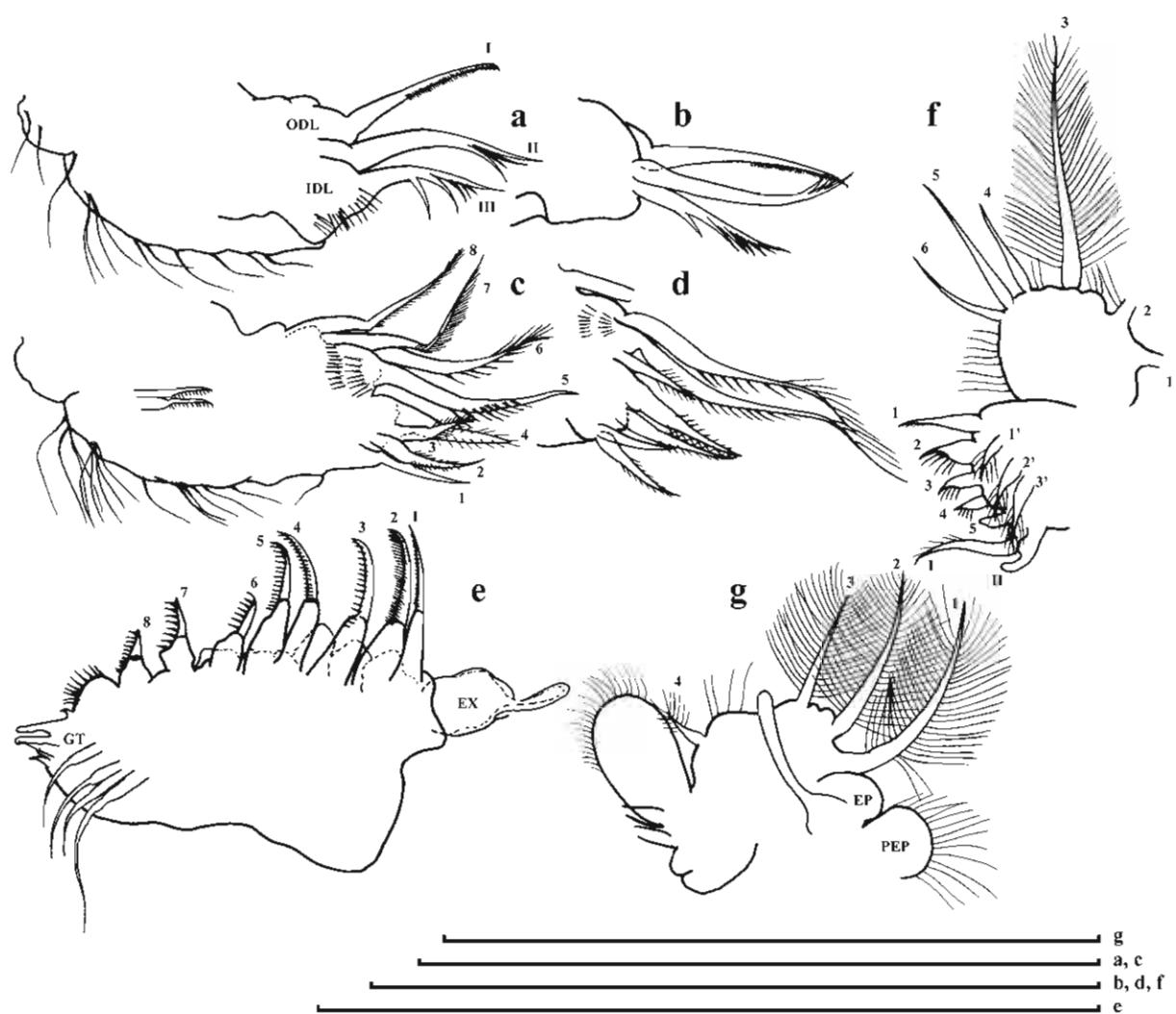


Figure 17. *Alona monacantha* Sars, 1901: appendages of female from Paumi marsh (S53), Yala Province, southeastern Thailand. Figures a-d, trunk limb 1; Figure e, trunk limb 2; Figure f, trunk limb 4; Figure g, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 μ m.

8. *Alona rectangula* Sars, 1862

Synonymy: *Coronatella rectangula* in Dubowski & Grochowski, 1894: 381

Type locality: Dam paa Egeberg

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Yao swamp (S03), Chumporn Province ($10^{\circ} 42.89N$, $99^{\circ} 20.15E$), southern Thailand. Collected by the author, SM.

: one parthenogenetic female, examined complete, from Kubaekata marsh, Narathivas Province ($5^{\circ} 51.31N$, $101^{\circ} 55.62E$), southeastern Thailand. Collected by the author, SM.

Northeast Thailand: one parthenogenetic female, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Lake Gudthing, Nhong Kai Province, collected by C. Saeng-aroon, KKU.

The details of morphological study

Species description (See figures 18-19)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.18a-b): Body in lateral view oval to rectangular (fig.18a), maximum height at middle of body. Length 0.28-0.30 mm, about 1.5 times maximum height in adults (n=3), height 0.18-0.20 mm. Dorsal margin form curved, depression between head and rest of body not seen. Antero-ventral angle rounded. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles rounded. Posterior margin convex. A row of small setules along posterior margin up to postero-dorsal margin, not organized in groups. Ventral margin slightly concave, with 29 setae of different length, shorter posterior end, series of 3-7 setules with equal length posteriad between them. Valve with longitudinal striation.

Head (figs.18a,d-e): relatively small. In lateral view, rostrum well developed, protruding downwards (fig.18a). Compound eyes present. Three major head pores connected by a narrow channel (fig.18d). Central pore the same size as anterior and posterior one, or little smaller (fig.18e), located at middle. Two lateral head pores located at level of middle central pore, about 1 IP distance from midline.

Labrum (figs.18a,c): large, with broadly rounded anterior margin and rounded tip. Labral keel rounded. Distal labral plate without setulation.

Postabdomen (figs.18a, h): wide about 2 times as long as high, widest at postanal corner. Dorsal margin gradually narrowing distally from postanal corner on. Preanal margin longer than anal and postanal margin. Anal margin concave, almost the same length as postanal margin, with distinct pre-and postanal corner and bearing 2 small denticles. Postanal margin slightly concave distally. Lateral fascicles: about 7-8 postanal groups, each consisting of 5-9 denticles; about 6 groups on anal margin, each consisting of 5-9 smaller denticles, situated more radial than parallel to each other. Marginal denticles: 7-9 groups of 2-3 spinules in group, gradually increasing in size distally. Natatorial setae short.

Terminal claw (figs.18a,h): about as long as postanal margin, evenly curved to tip. Basal spine slender, length about a third of terminal claw, 3 fine setules arising proximal to base of basal spine, length about half of basal spine.

First antenna (antennule) (figs.18a,f): short, not reaching tip of rostrum. Body compact, rod-like, about twice as long as wide. Distal end with seven aesthetascs unequal in length, length about half of antennular body, aesthetascs seem to consist of two parts, - a thicker basal part and a thinner, more flexible distal part. All aesthetascs projecting beyond tip of rostrum. Accessory seta arising about 2/3 of antennular body, length as long as other aesthetascs.

Second antenna (figs.18a, g): short (fig.18a), reaching about 1/3 of body. Antenna formula: setae 0-0-3/0-1-3, spine 1-0-1/0-0-1. Basal segment of exopodite and

endopodite longer than other segment, about 2 times middle segment, terminal segment thinner. Row of small spinules at distal edge of each segments. Seta arising from middle segment of exopodite thin. All spines longer than theirs segment. Basal spine of endopodite as long as terminal spine of exopodite.

Trunk limb: five pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.19a): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta (I'), thin and slender, length as IDL seta I, unilaterally armed with fine setules. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with two setae (I-II), seta II larger, both hook-like setae, bi-segmented, unilaterally armed with row of setae distal end, largest posteriormost seta (stout setule), three rows of small setules at base of lobe. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4), similar in length, row of small setules at base of endite. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three setae (5-7), seta 5 as long as endite 3 setae, plumose, setae 6-7 slender, seta 6 longest, both unilaterally setulated with long setules distally and unilaterally armed with short and strong spines basally, counting about 6-9 setae, two rows of small setules situated radially on inner side of endite. Endite 1 (E1) with two setae (8-9), seta 8 slender, as same length as seta 7, unilaterally armed with short fine setules from base to tip, basalmost two small denticles, seta 9 not shown in figure. Trunk with 4 rows of slender spines laterally, counting 4-7 spines each group, increasing in length basally. Basally two slender ejector hooks, one longer, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (figs.19b-c): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) round-elongated, small setules apically. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase though scraper 3 shorter than scraper 4 in some specimen (fig.19c), scraper 4 shorter than scraper 5 in some specimen (fig.19b) and scraper 6 shorter than scraper 7 in some specimen (fig.19b), all scrapers bisegmented; scraper 1 unilaterally densely armed with fine setules, scrapers 2-4 unilaterally armed with fine setules but not fine as scraper 1, scraper 5 unilaterally armed with strong setules distally, scrapers 6-8 more robust, unilaterally armed with strong setules distally. A rounded hillock between scraper 8 and gnathobase, apically setulated, followed by minute denticle (fig.19c, arrow). Distal

armature of gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I rod-like, thin, apically setulated, element II more robust, unilaterally armed with four strong short setules from base to tip, element III minute, naked, located close to base of element II. Gnathobasic filter comb with four slender setae, all similar in length.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.19d): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) small, globular, bearing six setae (1-6) but first two not shown in the figure (fig.19d): seta 3 slender and longest, about 2 times of seta 4, unilaterally setulated, seta 4 setulated with long setules, setae 5 and 6 of the same length, setulated.

Endopodite (EN) divided into two rows; anterior row with eight setae (1-7), setae 1 and 2 stout, seta 2 shorter than seta 1, distally armed with 5-6 short well-spaced strong setules, one sensilla (sn) located between these setae; seta 3 more slender, setulated distally; setae 4-7 gradually increasing in length towards gnathobase, one rod-like sensilla (sn) between setae 6 and 7; posterior row with four setae (1'-4'), gradually increasing in length towards gnathobase, all setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), element I large, curved inwards, setulated, element II thin, shorter, naked, row of setules at base of this element.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (figs.19e-f): Pre-epipodite (PEP) rounded, apically setulated with two rows of long setules, elongated digitiform projection not seen. Epipodite (EP) rounded, similar in size of pre-epipodite, elongated digitiform projection not seen. Exopodite (EX) bilobed but not clear (arrow), bearing four apical setae (1-4); anterior portion bearing setae 1-3, seta 3 shortest in some specimen (fig.19e) but as the same length of seta 2 in some specimen (fig.19f), all setae setulated; posterior portion bearing one seta (seta 4), relatively short, widen basally (fig.19f), setulated.

Endopodite (EN) larger, more oval, apically setulated, two endopodite setae setulated distally, one as a half length of another.

Variability:

It was noted several times that this species shows high variability in 1) body size vary from 0.23-0.5 mm: in the original description, Sars (1901) gives the length as 0.25 mm. Lilljeborg (1901) gives the length of reproductive females as 0.36-0.50

mm, 0.25 mm height (Daday, 1903), 0.35 mm (Nayar, 1971) and 0.23-0.43 mm (Alonso, 1996), 0.4-0.43 mm width; 2) body shape; posterior margin usually sloping forward dorsally but sometimes almost vertical; 3) longitudinal striation on valve present or absent.

However, specimens from southern Thailand show more variability in details of trunk limbs: 1) length of scrapers 3-6 of trunk limb 2, scraper 3 shorter or longer than scraper 4, scraper 4 shorter or longer than scraper 5 and scraper 6 shorter or longer than scraper 7 and 2) length of seta 3 on exopodite of trunk limb 5 shortest or as equal as seta 2.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by 1) its general body shape; oval or almost quadrangular; 2) characters of postabdomen, postanal margin rounded, distal angle rounded, marginal denticles with group of spinules, basal spine reach half of terminal claw; 3) trunk limb 1 with one large ODL seta, unilaterally armed distally, basalmost setule large; three IDL setae, one of them large and armed as ODL seta and 4) one rod-like receptor between seta 6 and 7 on anterior row of endopodite trunk limb 3.

Biology:

This species was found to occur in vegetation and in high abundance in macrophyte places (Sars, 1901; Alonso, 1996). It is also found in interstitial habitat (Sabater, 1987) and some specimens were found in river mouth sediment (Sabater, 1986). However it has rarely been mentioned in groundwater habitats.

In our study it was found only from two localities, only in rainy season (September-October) but with a few specimens. These habitats are vegetated places, densely covered with *Nymphaea* spp., *Cypris* spp. and algae.

Distribution:

Alona rectangula is distributed in Africa; Cameroon (Chiambeng, 2004), Europe; Spain (Sabater, 1987; Alonso, 1996), Australia (Griggs, 2001) and South East Asia (Idris and Fernando, 1981; Sanoamuang, 1998; Sa-ardrit, 2001; Sa-ardrit and Beamish, 2004).

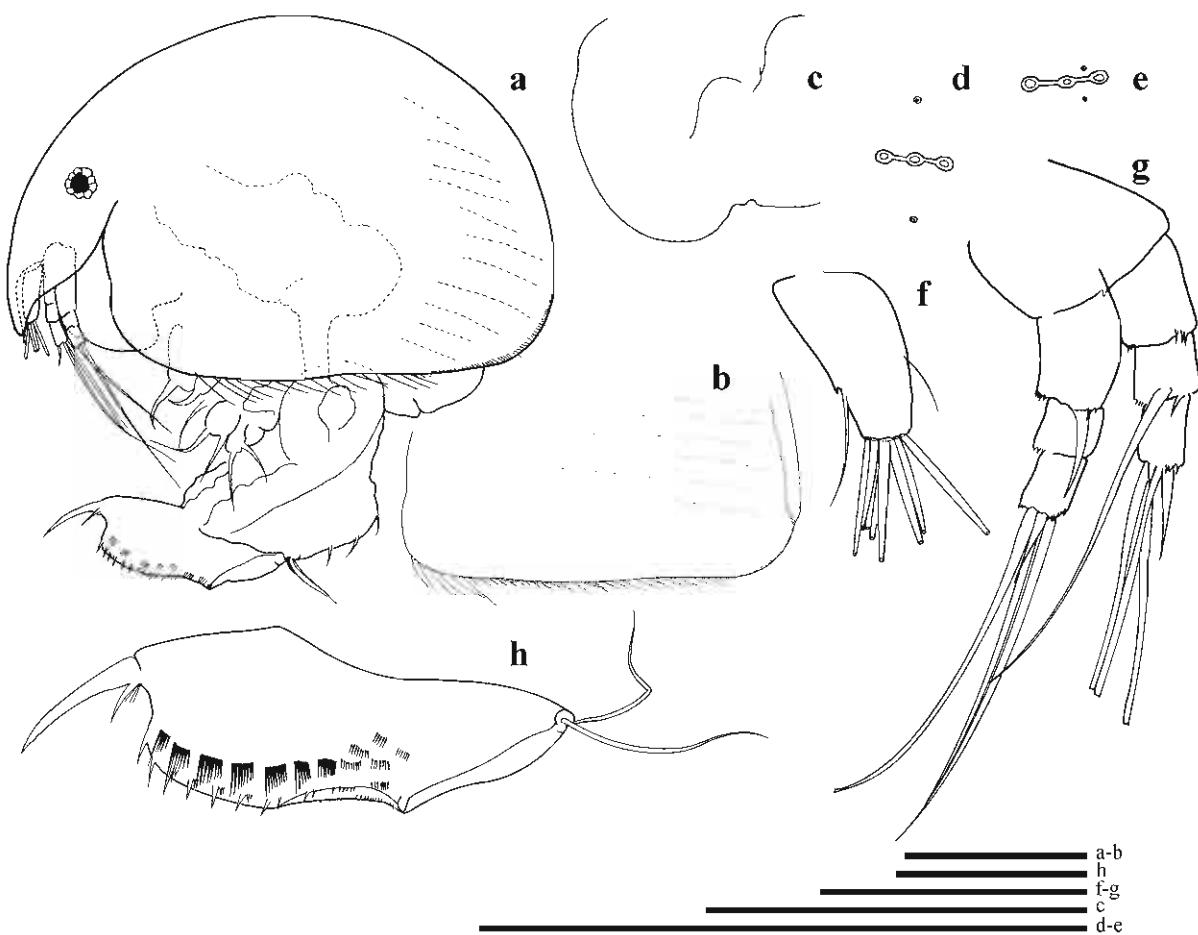


Figure 18. *Alona rectangula* Sars, 1862: parthenogenetic females from Yao swamp (S03), Chumporn Province, southern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, ventral of valve; Figure c, labrum; Figures d-e, head pores; Figure f, antennule; Figure g, antenna; Figure h, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.



Figure 19. *Alona rectangula* Sars, 1862: appendages of female from Yao swamp (S03), Chumporn Province, southern Thailand. Figure a, trunk limb 1; Figures b-c, trunk limb 2; Figure d, trunk limb 3; Figures e-f, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

9. *Alona sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900

References: Stingelin, 1900: 197-198, Pl.14 figs. 4-5; Brehm, 1933: 78-79, fig.1; Smirnov, 1971, 1974: 422, fig. 388; Idris and Fernando, 1981: 247-249, figs. 57-62 and Frenzel, 1987: 498, figs. 3B-3C.

Type locality: Celebes (Sulawesi), Indonesia

Holotype: Stingelin's collection No. III/6

Materials examined:

Type specimen: one specimen on slide, Celebes, 1900

Southern Thailand: Twenty parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Maikhao Peat Swamp (S28), Phuket Province, southwestern Thailand (8°07.21' N 98°17.34'E), pH 6.89 DO 6.9, conductivity 7.28 and salinity 0.3-0.5 ppt, collected date 27-10-01 and 07-04-02 by the author, SM.

: five parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Pattani Bay, Yaring, Pattani Province, southeastern Thailand, pH 7-8, salinity 6-8 ppt. collected by S. Mulkem, SM.

: four parthenogenetic completed females, from Pak Panang Bay, Nakornsritthamaras Province, southeastern Thailand, collected by S. Sangkaew, SM.

The details of morphological study

Partial description of type specimen (see figure 26)

Body in lateral view rounded, gradually form curved anterior and posteriorly, maximum height around middle of body, about 1.5 time of width (fig.26a). Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles rounded. Ventral margin slightly concave. Head relatively small. Three major head pores of same size connected with narrow channel, central pore located at middle between anterior and posterior ones (fig.26c). Lateral head pores located at level of middle central pore. Labrum moderate size (figs.26a-b). Labral keel round with blunt apex. Distal labral plate without setulation. Anterior margin with one curl, posterior margin without any clusters of setules. Second

antenna relatively short, reaching less than half of body (fig.26a). Basal segment of both exopodite and endopodite 1.5 times longer than middle and apical segments, all segments cylindrical (fig.26d). Postabdomen relatively broad since postanal angle, widest in postanal corner, around middle (figs.26a, f), with distinct pre-and postanal corner and bearing 2-3 groups of small denticles. Posterior to anal margin, 5 groups of lateral fascicles, distally decreasing in number from postanal corner on, each group counting ranges from 5-8 fascicles, not beyond to distal margin. Marginal spines in groups of 2-4, mostly 3, largest in the middle of postanal past, mostly curved and pointing in different directions. Terminal claw long and slender (fig.26e), evenly curved to tip, with a narrow row of setae along concave edge. Basal spine slender, length about half of terminal claw, two short setules arising proximal to almost the base of basal spine. Row of pectens reaching tip of claw, gradually decreasing in length distally. Inner distal lobe (IDL) of trunk limb 1 bearing three setae (fig.26g), one large, strong hook-curved like, one seta slender, unilaterally setulated basally (hardly visible), another seta thin, smallest, weakly sclerotised, curved, resembling a second hook, length about half of slender one.

Species description of specimens from southern Thailand (see figures 20-25)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.20a-b, 22a-b): Body in lateral view round (figs.20a, 22a), body in dorsal view wide anteriorly and elongated posteriorly (fig.22b), relatively high, maximum height at middle of body. Length 0.34-0.44 mm, about 1.3 times maximum height in adults (n=20), height 0.24-0.32 mm. Dorsal margin form curved, forming dorsal keel, depression between head and rest of body not seen. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles broadly rounded. Posterior margin convex. A row of about 140 setules along posterior margin at some distance from one on inner side of carapace, these setules not organized into groups. Ventral margin slightly concave, with 86-90 setae, anterior and posterior setae equally in length, row of small setules among these setae. Antero-ventral angle rounded. Reticulation, pentagon shaped on whole valve.

Intestine: with up to three convolutions

Head (figs.20a,c; 22c-d): relatively small. In lateral view, rostrum well developed, protruding forwards (fig.20a). Compound eyes present, size larger than ocellus; distance between eyes and ocellus greater than that between ocellus to the tip of rostrum. Three major head pores of same size connected with narrow channel, central pore located at the middle between anterior and posterior ones (figs.20c, 22c-d). Two lateral head pores located at level of middle central pore, about 1 IP distance from midline.

Labrum: moderate size (figs.20a, 22e). Labral keel round with blunt apex. Distal part of labral keel as a sub-triangular, distal labral plate without setulation. Anterior margin form into one or two curls (fig.20e), posterior margin without any clusters of setules. No lateral projections on labrum and no folds surrounding its base.

Postabdomen (figs.20f-g, 22g-h): relatively broad since postanal angle, length about 2 or 2.5 times width (figs.20f and 20g, respectively), widest in postanal corner, around the middle. Dorsal margin gradually narrowing distally from postanal corner on. Anal margin almost straight, relatively same length as terminal claw, parallel to dorsal margin, with distinct pre-and postanal corner and bearing 3-4 groups of small denticles. Posterior to the anal margin, 5-7 groups of lateral fascicles, distally decreasing in number from postanal corner on, each group counting ranges from 9-5 fascicles, not beyond distal margin. Lateral fascicles on anal margin about 7 groups, of which the denticles (minimal 3, maximal 9) situated more radial than parallel to each other. Marginal spines 8-9 groups, 2-4 spines in group, mostly 3, largest in the middle of postanal past, mostly curved and pointing in different directions. Two-three groups of venterolateral denticles (hardly visible). Natatorial setae short.

Terminal claw (figs.20f-g, 22g-h): long and slender, about as long as preanal portion, evenly curved to tip, with a narrow row of setae along concave edge. Basal spine slender, length about a third of terminal claw (fig.20f) or almost a half (figs.20g, 22g-h), three short setules arising proximal to almost the base of basal spine. Row of pectens almost reaching tip of claw, gradually decreasing in length distally.

First antenna (antennule) (figs.20a,d): relatively short (fig.20a), tube-like, almost reaching tip of rostrum. Body compact, about 2 times as long as wide, two rows of very short setules transversely on anterior face (fig.20d). Antennular sensory seta slender, almost as long as antennule, arising at $\frac{3}{4}$ distances from the base. Distal end with eight aesthetascs subequal in length, three longest as long as antennular body. All aesthetasces projecting beyond tip of rostrum.

Second antenna (figs.20a,e; 22f): relatively short, reaching less than half of body (fig.20a). Antennal formula: setae 0-0-3/1-1-3, spine 1-0-1/0-0-1. Basal segment of both exopodite and endopodite 1.5 times longer than middle and apical segments, all segments cylindrical. All setae bisegmented. Seta arising from basal segment of exopodite thin and five times shorter than apical setae, and seta arising from middle of exopodite slender, length about one third of apical setae. Basal spine of endopodite (fig.20f) and apical spines of both exopodite and endopodite short.

Trunk limbs: five pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.21a-b, 23a-h): Relatively large. Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one long seta (I'), bi-segmented, basally naked, setulation distally with short setules, hardly visible. Inner distal lobe (IDL) bearing three setae (I-III), seta I large, strong hook-curved like, row of 10-13 short setules along the middle portion of seta, gradually increasing in length distally; seta II slender, bi-segmented, unilaterally setulated; seta III thin, small, weakly sclerotised, curved, resembling a second hook, length half of seta II, distally armed with short setules (fig.21e). Endite 3 (E3) bearing three (?) setae (1-3), seta 1 more robust, setulated distally with long setules, seta 2 slender, setulated distally with fine short setules, seta 3 bilaterally armed with well-spaced strong short setules. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three setae (4-6), of which seta 5 longest, seta 4 one third of seta 5, bilaterally armed with shorter setules, seta 5 feathering, seta 6 more robust, unilaterally setulated; two small sensilla near the base of setae 5 and 6 (fig.21h), two rows of slender setules at base of endite. Endite 1 (E1) bearing two slender setae (7-8), both of same length, bi-segmented, seta 7 setulated distally with short setules, seta 8 setulated distal and basally. Six rows of thick setules on ventral face of limb, groups of thin setules parallel with. On anterior face, 6-8 rows

of short setules radially (figs.22a; 23b). Basally, two ejector hooks, one smaller, unilaterally armed with strong setules (fig.23g).

Second trunk limb (P2) (figs.21c; 24a-b): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) elliptical, bearing small setules on apex. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase, though their length set in groups (figs.21c, 24a); first group consist of scrapers 1 and 2, the second includes scrapers 3-5 and the last one include scrapers 6-8, which shorter in order respectively. Scrapers 1 and 2 of the same length, unilaterally densely armed with fine denticles distally; scrapers 3 and 4 unilaterally armed with small denticles distally, not as densely as in previous two; scraper 5 similar in length with scraper 4, unilaterally armed with stronger denticles but not as strong as scrapers 6-8; scrapers 6-8 more robust, similar in length, about half of scrapers 3-5, unilaterally armed with about 14-17 strong denticles. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II) (figs.21c; 24b), hillock between scraper 8 and gnathobase, apically setulated, followed by a minute denticle (figs.21c; 24b, arrow). Element I slender, element II hook-like at apex, fused at the base. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae, the first three setulated, of the same length, though the third may be longer, these setae considerably shorter than the others, seta 4-7 unilaterally setulated.

Third trunk limb (P3) (figs.21d-g; 24c-g): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) small, sub-rectangular, bearing six setae (1-6) (fig.21d): setae 1-2 located laterally in typical V-formation, seta 2 shortest, about half of seta 1, both setulated; seta 3 slender and longest, about 7 times of seta 2, setulated; seta 4 slender, subequal in length to seta 3, setulated, more dense basally; seta 5 slender, as half of seta 3, setulated distally; seta 6 small, slender, setulated basally.

Endopodite (EN) divided into two rows; anterior row bearing seven setae (1-7), setae 1 and 2 stout (fig.21g), both the same length, distally armed with 2 rows of well-space strong denticles (fig.24c), counting 6-8 denticles, seta 3 more slender, setulated with long setules, one sensillum (sn) between setae 1 and 2 and another one between setae 2 and 3 (figs.21g; 24f), setae 4-6 slender, gradually increasing in length towards gnathobase (fig.21e), all unilaterally armed with short setules, seta 7 rod-like

receptor, naked; posterior row bearing four setae (1'-4') alternating with one regressed seta and three small bumps (fig.24g), gradually increasing in length towards gnathobase, all setulated. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III) (figs.21f; 24d), element I large, elongated, unilaterally setulated distally with long setules, elements II and III similar in length, setulated distally (fig.24d), fused at base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae, subequal in length, all setulated from base to tip.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (figs.21h-j; 25a-c): Epipodite (EP) globular, bilobe with small hillock between lobes, apically setulated with long setules, one short setules setulated. Exopodite (EX) round bearing six setae (1-6), setae 1 and 2 of the same length though seta 2 may be shorter, both setulated with long setules; seta 3 longest, about 1.5 times seta 2, plumose; a hillock between seta 3 and 4 (fig.21h, arrow) setae 4 and 5 subequal in length, seta 4 setulated with long setules; seta 5 more slender bilaterally armed with well-space short setules; seta 6 shortest, about half of seta 5, bilaterally armed with short setules. Followed by row of long setules on the body of exopodite.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion; anteriorly bearing five setae (1-5), setae 1-4 of the same length, widened basally, seta 1 naked, with bunch of long setules at base of seta; setae 2-4 setulated distally, followed by seta 5 rod-like receptor, small, naked; posteriorly bearing three setae (1'-3'), generally increasing in length towards gnathobase, all setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with four elements (I-IV), element I large, longest, distally setulated, elements II, IV small, element III smallest, element II and III fused at base, element IV more slender, these three elements naked. Gnathobasic filter comb with five setae, similar in length, all unilaterally setulated.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (figs.21k; 25d): Pre-epipodite and epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) oval, subdivided into two lobes but not clear (fig.21j, arrow) bearing four setae (1-4); setae 1-3 on anterior portion gradually decreasing in length posteriorly, all setulated, small hillock between setae 2 and 3; seta 4 on posterior portion shortest, length $\frac{1}{4}$ of seta 3, unilaterally setulated. Row of long setules between two lobes.

Endopodite (EN) rounded, relatively large, setulated apically, rows of small spinules basally (fig.25d), bearing two endopodite setae, the first one shorter, the second large, widen at base, both unilaterally setulated. Gnathobasic filter comb with two setae, one rod-like seta, setulated apically, another more slender, setulated.

Variability:

Body size; in the original description the body ranged from 0.36-0.38 mm height and 0.46-0.52 mm width. Some variability was noted in the following characters: 1) proportion of anal margin and postanal margin of postabdomen and 2) curve of large hook-like seta on inner distal lobe.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by 1) the presence of a dorsal keel; 2) anterior margin of labrum forming one or two curls; 3) eight aesthetasc setae of first antenna, antennular seta as long as the longest aesthetasc seta and arising from a distinct tubercle; 4) the general characters of postabdomen: broad with postanal margin longer than anal and preanal portion, tapering distally, pre- and postanal angle distinct obviously, postanal angle form an angle of 45-50° degree; 5) ventral rim of valve, row of strong setules reach to postero-angle of valve, series of smaller setules among them, and continue with small setules to postero-dorsal angle; 6) three IDL setae, one large curved-hook like seta (unique character of the taxa); 7) length of eight scrapers of trunk limb 2 forming three groups; 8) the first three gnathobasic filter comb of trunk limb 2 considerably shorter than others; 9) two small sensilla (sn) between seta 1 and 2 and between seta 2 and 3 on exopodite of trunk limb 3; 10) seta 3 on exopodite of trunk limb 4 longest and 11) one seta of gnathobasic filter comb of trunk limb 5 rod-like.

Remarks:

Alona sarasinorum Stingelin, 1900 was originally described from brackish water in Celebes Island Indonesia, separated from known 'lynceids' based on shape and armature of the postabdomen, and has been recorded from athalassic saline waters throughout Asia (Brehm, 1933; Idris and Fernando, 1981 and Venkataraman, 1999).

There were few specimens found in each study and no sufficient description and good illustrations available. However, previous researches show a number of unique characters: body shape, shape of the labral plate, arrangement of setules on the posterior-ventral margin of the valves, head shield, structure of the postabdomen and terminal claw and large hook-like IDL seta of trunk limb 1.

In 1977 Shirgur and Naik described *Alona taraporevalae* on specimens hatched from ephippia originating from Back Bay (India). This taxon is undoubtedly similar to *A. sarasinorum*. However their taxonomic identity has never been proven. Only once, *A. taraporevalae* was used to compare with *Celsinotum*, new genus described by Frey (1991), because of their similarity in gross view of characters. However, at that time the comparison stated that they are not closely related.

The results of insufficient detailed morphology as well as illustrations, their rare and narrow distribution make the taxonomical status of these two species has never been discussed. However number of specimens of *A. sarasinorum* from southern Thailand is available to write a complete description of parthenogenetic female and we also can discuss the similarity with *A. taraporevalae* and make a note on their generic status by morphological comparison with *Alona affinis*, closest species of *Alona* type species and *Celsinotum*, the genus which show high similarity in morphology.

Details of morphological study on *Alona taraporevalae* Shirgue & Naik, 1977

References: *Alona taraporevalae* Shirgur & Naik, 1977: 48-52, figs.1-3; Sharma and Michael, 1984: 35-38, figs.1a-f; Michael and Sharma, 1988: 186-188, figs.64a-f; Frey, 1991, figs.93-101.

Materials examined:

Paratypes: three specimens of *Alona taraporevalae* Shirgue & Naik, 1977 on slide mounted by D. G. Frey.

Partial description of type specimen *Alona taraporevalae* (see figure 27)

Parthenogenetic females

General body: in lateral view rounded (fig.27a). Maximum height at middle of body. Length 0.40-0.44 mm, about 1.4 times maximum height in adults (n=3), height 0.27-0.32 mm. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles rounded. Ventral margin slightly concave, with 46-50 setae, anterior and posterior setae equally in length, row of small setules among these setae (fig.27b).

Head: relatively small.

Labrum: moderate size (figs.27a,c). Labral keel round with blunt apex. Distal labral plate without setulation. Anterior margin form into one curl, posterior margin without any clusters of setules.

Postabdomen: relatively broad since postanal angle, length about 2 times width (fig.27d), widest in postanal corner, around the middle. Dorsal margin gradually narrowing distally from postanal corner on. Anal margin almost parallel to dorsal margin, with distinct pre-and postanal corner and 3-4 groups of small denticles. Posterior to the anal margin, 5 groups of lateral fascicles, each group from 5-10 fascicles, not extending beyond to distal margin. Lateral fascicles on anal margin about 4 groups, of which the denticles (minimal 6, maximal 9) more radial than parallel to each other. Marginal spines about 9 groups, 2-4 spines in group, mostly 3, largest in the middle of postanal past, mostly curved and pointing in different directions. Natatorial setae short.

Terminal claw: long and slender (figs.27e-f), evenly curved to tip, with narrow row of setae along concave edge. Basal spine slender, length about half of terminal claw or little less, having a single seta along anterior margin about 1/3 from base, where there is a distinct break in contour, two short setules arising proximal to almost base of basal spine (fig.27e). Row of pectens reaching tip of claw, gradually decreasing in length distally.

Trunk limbs: five pairs

First trunk limb (P1): Outer distal lobe (ODL) of trunk limb 1 with one slender seta, longest (fig.27g). Inner distal lobe (IDL) bearing three setae, one large, strong hook-curved like; one seta slender, bi-segmented, setulated distally; another seta thin, smallest, weakly sclerotised, curved, resembling a second hook, length about half that of the slender one.

Third trunk limb (P3): Anterior row of endopodite of trunk limb 3 with two stout distal setae (fig.27h), both of the same length, distally armed with 2 rows of well-space strong denticles, counting 4-6 denticles.

Fourth trunk limb (P4): Exopodite of trunk limb 4 round, bearing six setae (fig.27i; seta 6 difficult to draw from specimen in slide), setae 1 and 2 are of the same length, seta 1 unilaterally setulated, seta 2 setulated with long setules; seta 3 shorter, setulated; setae 4 and 5 subequal in length.

The relationship between *A. sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900 and *A. taraporevalae* Shirgue & Naik, 1977

The original description and figures of *Alona taraporevalae* is inadequate (Shirgue and Naik, 1977) although they provided both description of parthenogenetic female and male. Sharma and Michael (1984) attempted to redescribe this taxon but did not contribute new details to overall description. Frey (1991) also gave only a partial redescription from few specimens obtained from Shirgur. Here we tried to provide more details of this species but unfortunately we have only three paratypes on mounted slide to study and no male. It was difficult to see the complete setation on the trunk limbs and some other details, so that a complete description could not be attempted. Nevertheless, some more details on some parts (as above) together with the combination of previous descriptions, a morphological comparison with *A. sarasinorum* can be provided (table 5) so that the relationship between these species can be discussed.

The 29 morphological characters of *A. sarasinorum* and *A. taraporevalae* were used to compare (table 6) and state their status. They apparently showed high

similarity between these two species as they have the same characteristic of 27 gross and fine characters in range of size, body shape, labrum, first and second antenna, postabdomen and details of trunk limbs 1, 3, 4 and 5 and also biological and ecological range. There are only characters of setae on exopodite of trunk limb 4 (characters 24-25) that show a difference, but only in micro-details. Unfortunately, we have no male of *A. sarasinorum* to compare with male of *A. taraporevalae* which show unique character among other Aloninae as they having lateral aesthetascs on the antennule and in having a narrow distally of postabdomen (Shirgur and Naik, 1977; Frey, 1991). However, from female characteristics we can conclude that *Alona taraporevalae* is highly likely a junior synonym of *Alona sarasinorum*.

Noted on generic status of *Alona sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900

A. sarasinorum shows considerable differences from *Celsinotum*, a possibly related genus, in many characters of parthenogenetic females (table 6): 1) smaller size; 2) apex of labrum not strongly expand as *Celsinotum* and anterior margin not smooth but forming curls; 3) small setae present between long slender setae at postero-ventral corner of valve; 4) basal and middle setae on endopodite of second antenna; 5) postabdomen different in the relative length of three zones, with postanal zone longest; 6) three IDL setae instead of only two in *Celsinotum*; and 7) length of setae on trunk limbs 3-5. Thus, in spite of having similar general shape and postabdomen, and the taxon occurs in saline water, *A. sarasinorum* is not related to *Celsinotum*.

Moreover, it differs from the other taxa obviously by having a large and very strong hook IDL seta on trunk limb1 and characteristics of the postabdomen which are unique among the Aloninae. The completed description of parthenogenetic females raises to a higer level its information but can not lead to final conclusion. Additional details description of the ephippial females and males is indeed needed for determining its relationships to other species and its generic status.

Biology:

A. sarasinorum is found in the littoral zone of Maikhao peat swamp closed to Maikhao beach in Phuket Island, southwestern Thailand. The characteristics of the

habitat are a typical peat swamp such as brownish water and cover with algae and vegetation. It appears to be more common in summer, pH ranges from 4-6, and salinity has not clearly changed during sampling year (0-4 ppt).

It also found in athalassic water in slow-running open area in southeastern Thailand, both upper and lower parts (Mulkem, S. and Sangkaew, S. pers.com.). However it has been found only in rainy season when pH ranges from 6-8 and salinity decrease to 7-8 ppt.

Distribution:

Until now *A. sarasinorum* has become known only from South East Asia. It is noticeably distributed along the coastal areas. As previous records, it has been found in Celebes Island, Indonesia (Stingelin, 1900 and Brehm, 1933), Rantang Abang Marsh, the place close to the western coast in Terengganu, Malaysia (Idris and Fernando, 1987) and southern Tamil Nadu, Madurai, southeastern India (Venkataraman, 1999). In the present study it also has been found only the place close to coastal area along both side of southern Thailand.

Table 6 Morphological comparison among *A. affinis*, closest species of type species of *Alona*, *A. sarasinorum* & *A. taraporevalae* and *Celsinotum*.

Characters	<i>A. affinis</i> Thai specimens (Sinev, 1999 and present data)	<i>Celsinotum</i> (Frey, 1991)	<i>A. sarasinorum</i> Type specimen & Thai specimens (present data)	<i>A. taraporevalae</i> Paratypes (Shirgur & Nail, 1977; Frey, 1991 & present data)
Size	1) 0.55-0.90 mm	0.55-0.90 mm	length 0.34-0.44; height 0.24-0.32 mm	Length 0.40-0.44; Height 0.27-0.32 mm
L/H	2) 1.7-1.9 times	>1.25 times	1.3-1.4 times	1.4 times
Dorsal keel	3) Absent	present	present	present
PvCv	4) small setae between long- slender setae	no small setae between slender setae	shorter setae between long slender setae	shorter setae between long slender setae
Labrum	5) large, rounded or polygon- like	rounded, apex blunt and expand strongly anteriorly	rounded, blunt apex but not expand,	rounded, blunt apex but not expand,
	6) anterior margin angulated tip	anterior margin rounded	anterior margin form into 1- 2 curls	anterior margin form into 1 curl
	7) posterior margin with two clusters of setules	no setules	no setules	no setules
First antenna				
lateral seta	8) >1	1 or many	1	1
Aesthetascs	9) 9	9	9	9
accessory seta	10) 1 or more	1	1, arises from a well developed & rounded tubercle projecting from its side	1, arises from a well developed & rounded tubercle projecting from its side
Second antenna	11) spines at articulation points of antennal setae	absent	absent	absent

Table 6 (Continued)

Characters	<i>A. affinis</i> Thai specimens (Sinev, 1999 and present data)	<i>Celsinotum</i> (Frey, 1991)	<i>A. sarasinorum</i> Type specimen & Thai specimens (present data)	<i>A. taraporevalae</i> Paratypes (Shirgur & Naik, 1977; Frey, 1991 & present data)
	12)	basal & middle setae on endopodite longer	basal & middle setae on endopodite shorter than in <i>Celsinotum</i>	basal & middle setae on endopodite shorter than in <i>Celsinotum</i>
	13)	basal & terminal spines short but longer than in <i>A. sarasinorum</i> & <i>A. taraporevalae</i>	basal & terminal spines short, not visible	basal & terminal spines short, not visible
Postabdomen	14)			different in the relative length of the three zones obviously, postanal longest
	15)	marginal denticles with merged spinules	8-12 groups of marginal spines, these spines not strong as in <i>A. sarasinorum</i> & <i>A.</i> <i>taraporevalae</i>	8-9 groups of marginal spines, 2-4 spines in group, these spines strong
	16)	pre-postanal not distinct obviously	pre-postanal distinct but not obvious as <i>A.</i> <i>sarasinorum</i> & <i>A.</i> <i>taraporevalae</i>	pre-postanal distinct obviously
	17)	with parallel dorsal and ventral margin	dorsal margin strongly curve	dorsal margin slightly curve

Table 6 (Continued)

Characters	<i>A. affinis</i> Thai specimens (Sinev, 1999 and present data)	<i>Celsinotum</i> (Frey, 1991)	<i>A. sarasinorum</i> Type specimen & Thai specimens (present data)	<i>A. taraporevalae</i> Paratypes (Shirgur & Naik, 1977; Frey, 1991 & present data)
Terminal claw	18) several short setules & thin	2-3 setules but very short & thin	2-3 setules on base of basal spine	2-3 setules on base of basal spine
Trunk limb 1				
Outer distal lobe (ODL)	19) 1 seta	1 seta	1 seta	1 seta
Inner distal lobe (IDL)	20) 3 setae, one curved; more curved in some specimens	2 slender setae	3 setae, one curved-hook like seta	3 setae, one curved-hook like seta
Trunk limb 3				
Exopodite	21) 7 setae	6 setae	6 setae	6 setae
	22) seta 1=seta 2	seta 1=seta 2	seta 1=3 times seta 2	seta 1=3 times seta 2
	23) seta 3 longest, about 6 times of seta 4	seta 3~2 times seta 4	seta 3~seta 4	seta 3~seta 4
Trunk limb 4				
Exopodite	24) setae 1-3 gradually decreasing in length towards gnathobase	seta 3 longest, 2 times of seta 2	seta 3 longest, 1.5 times of seta 2	setae 1-3 gradually decreasing in length towards gnathobase
	25) seta 5~seta 6	seta 5 longer than seta 6	seta 5~2 times of seta 6	seta 5~seta 6
Endopodite	26) finger-like setae, unilateral setulated		finger-like setae but more slender, bilateral	
Trunk limb 5				
	27) bi-lobed	bi-lobed	bi-lobed	bi-lobed
	28) 1 minute seta	1 minute seta	1 minute seta, shorter	1 minute seta, shorter
saline ($\geq 8\%$)	29) no	yes	yes	yes

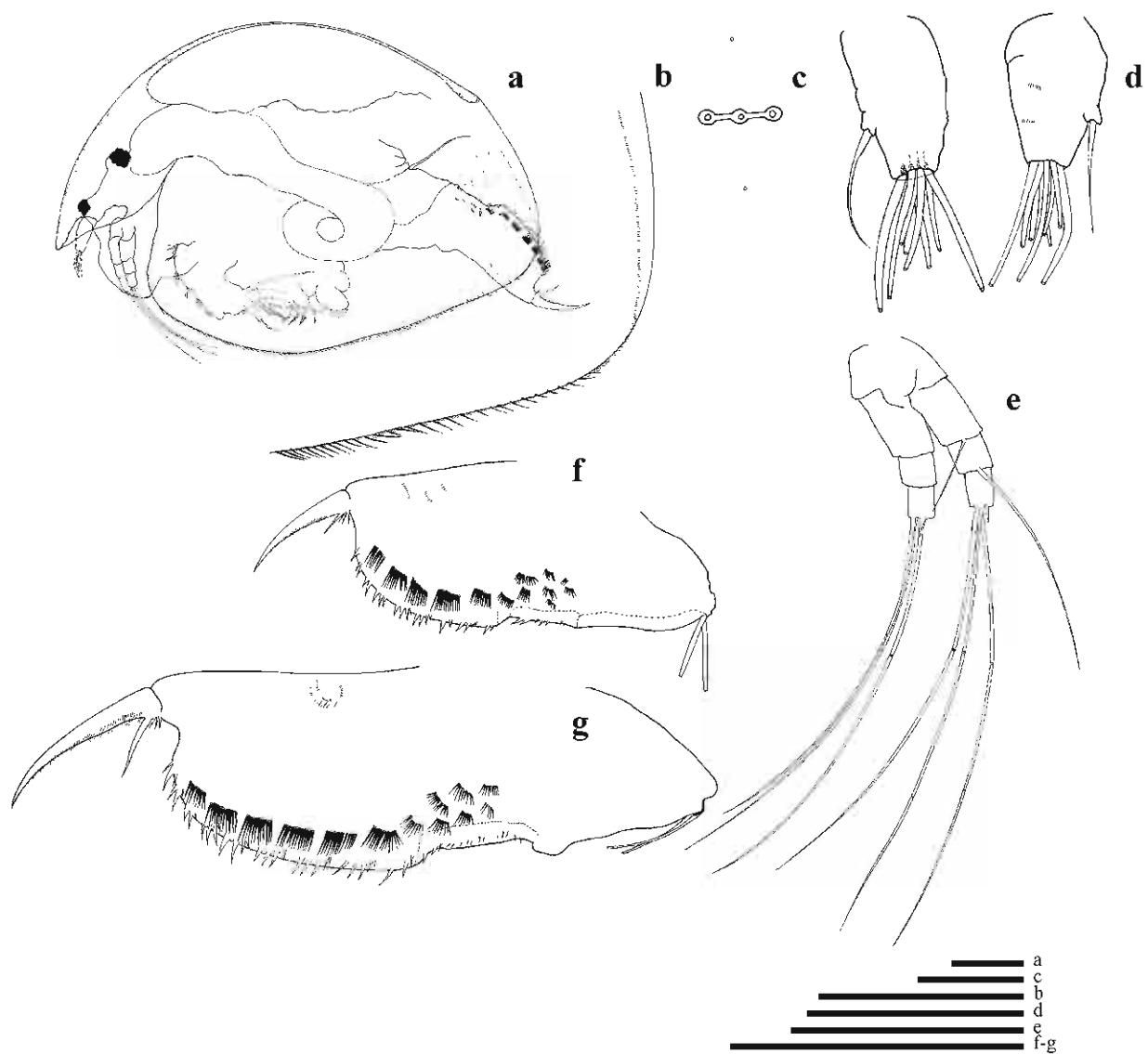


Figure 20. *Alona sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900: parthenogenetic females from Maikhao swamp (S28), Phuket Province, southwestern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, postero-ventral margin of valve; Figure c, head pores; Figure d, antennule; Figure e, antenna; Figures f-g, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.



Figure 21. *Alona sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900: appendages of females from Maikhao peatswamp (S28), Phuket Province, southwestern Thailand. Figures a-b, trunk limb 1 and its inner and outer distal lobe; Figure c, trunk limb 2; Figure d, exopodite of trunk limb 3; Figures e-f, anterior and posterior row of endopodite of trunk limb 3; Figure g, its gnathobase; Figures h-i, exopodite of trunk limb 4; Figure j, endopodite of trunk limb 4; Figure k, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

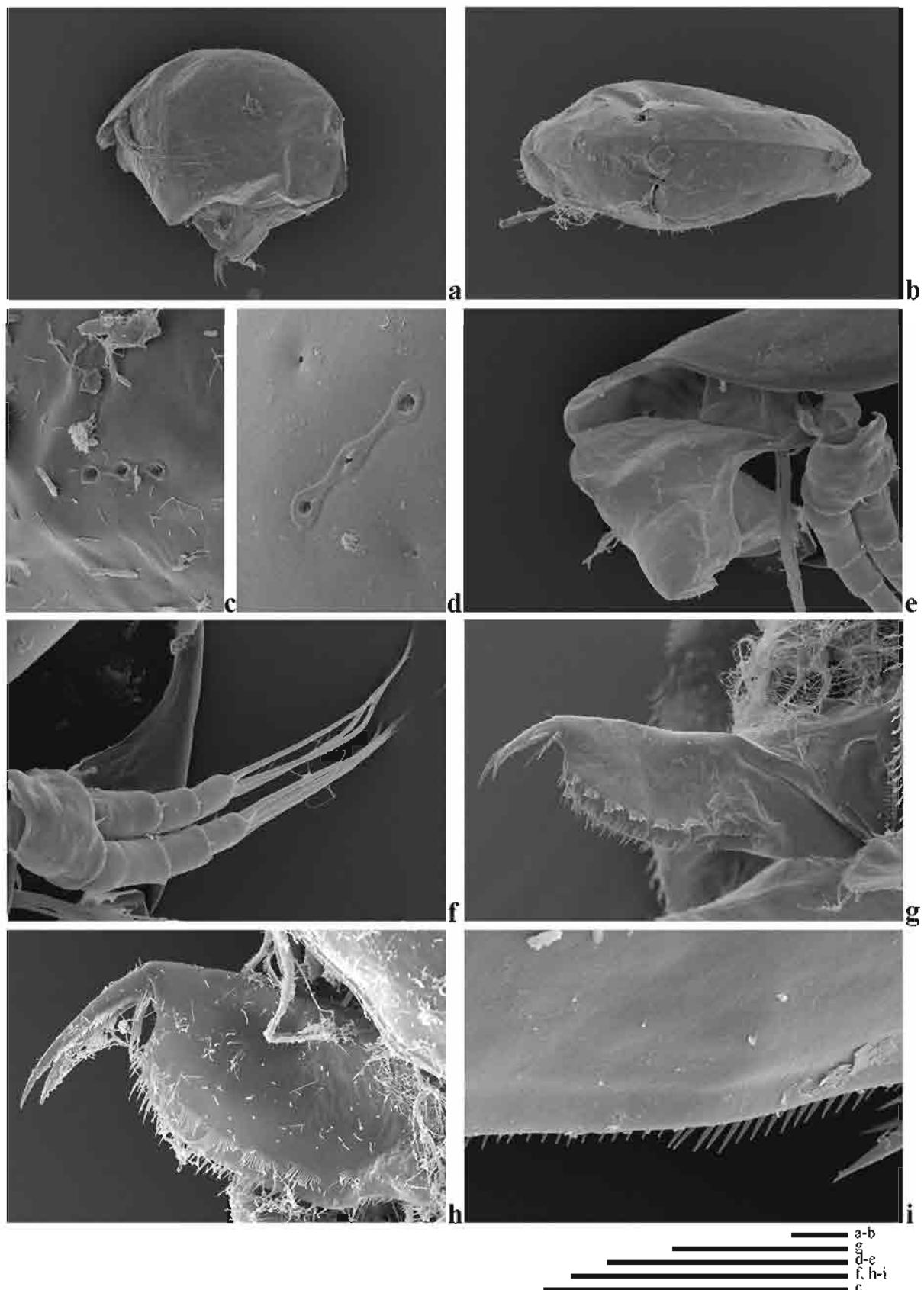


Figure 22. *Alona sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900: parthenogenetic females from Maikhao peat swamp (S28), Phuket Province, southwestern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, adult female in dorsal view; Figures c-d, head pores; Figure e, labrum; Figure f, antenna; Figures g-h, postabdomen; Figure i, ventral of valve. Scale bars denote 100 μ m.

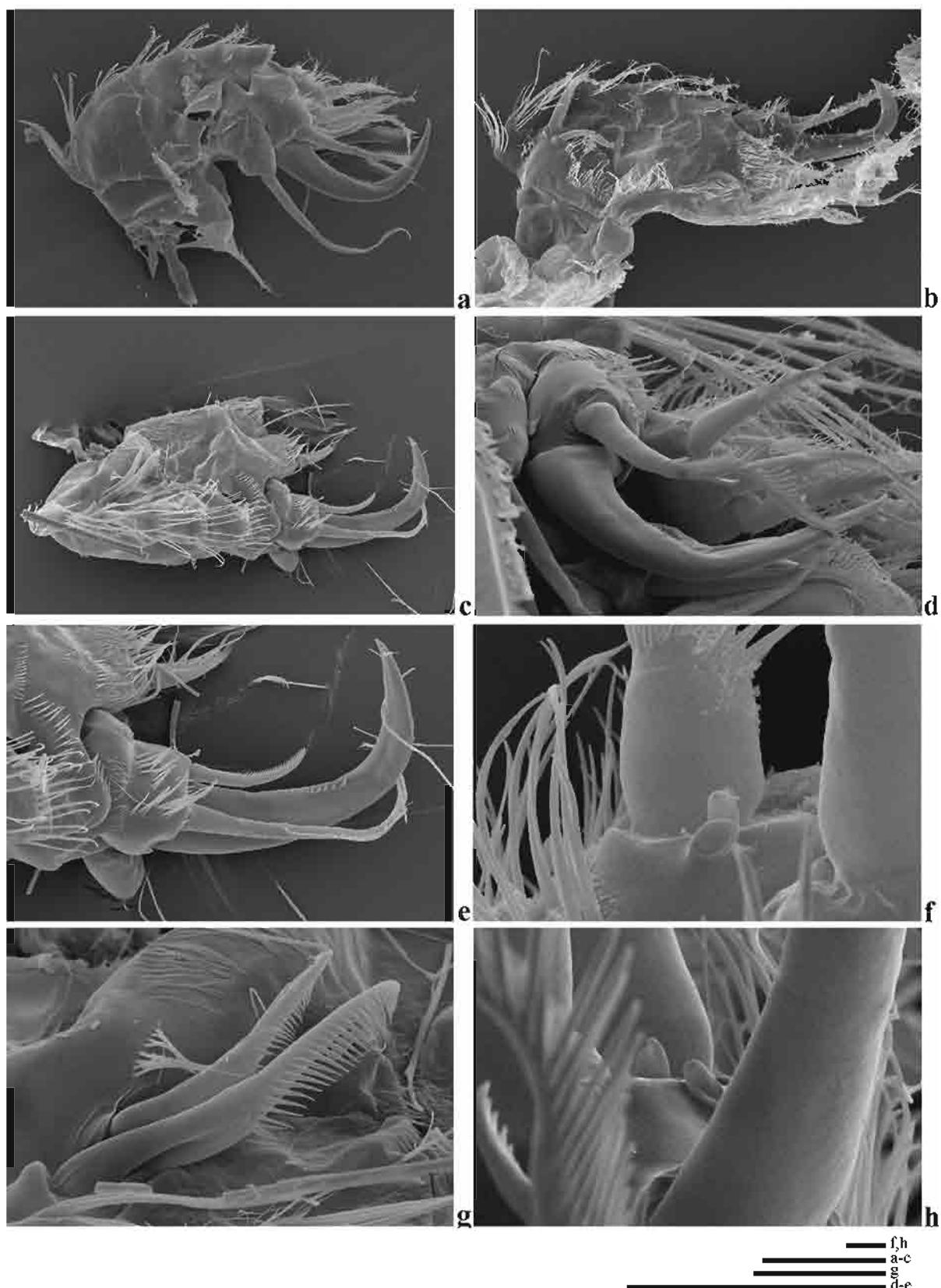


Figure 23. *Alona sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900: trunk limb 1 of parthenogenetic females from Maikhao peatswamp (S28), Phuket Province, southwestern Thailand. Figures a-c, trunk; Figures d-e, inner and outer distal lobe; Figures f,h, sensilla; Figure g, ejector hooks. Scale bars denote 100 μ m.

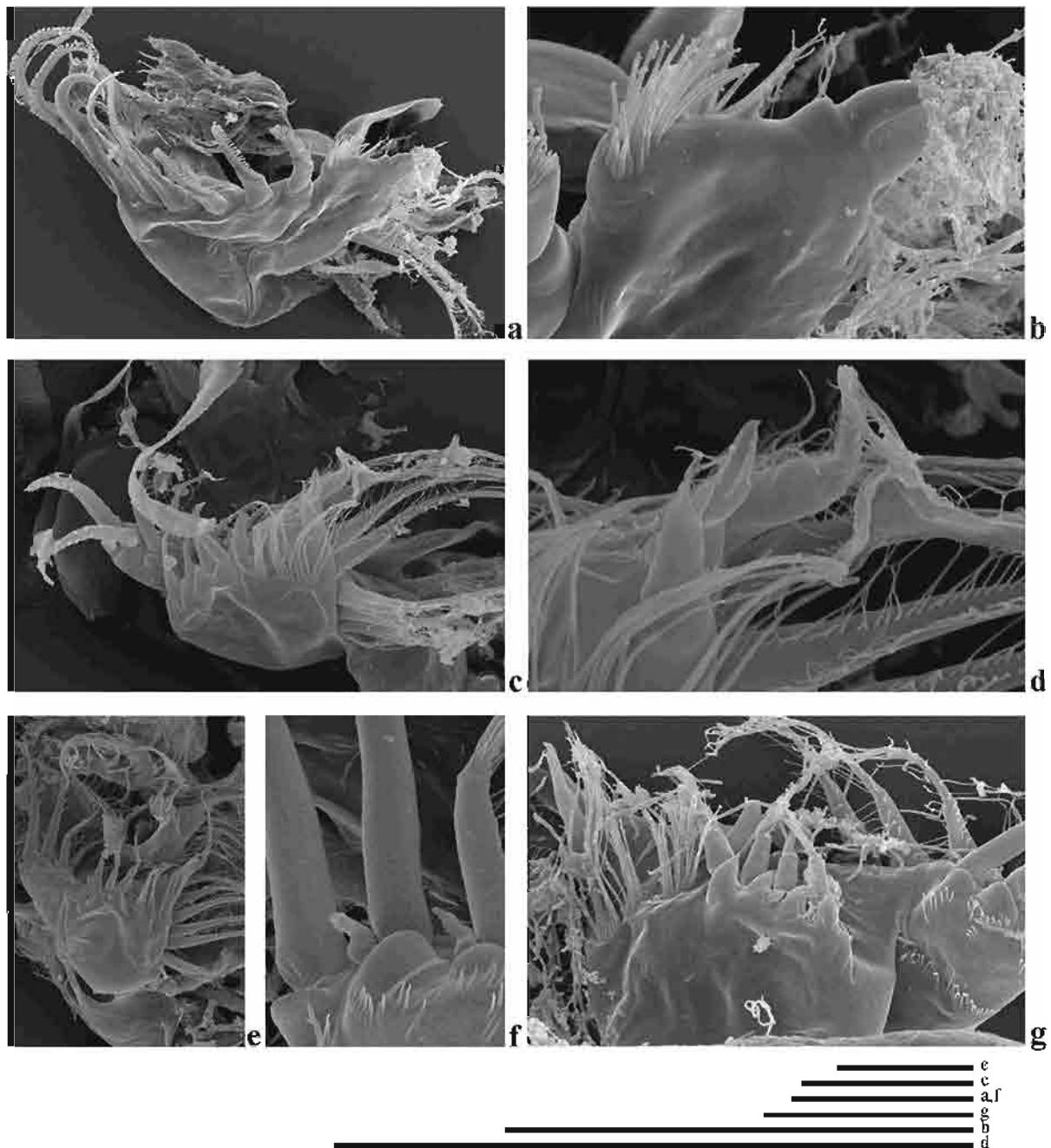


Figure 24. *Alona sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900: appendages of females from Maikhao peat swamp (S28), Phuket Province, southwestern Thailand. Figures a-b, trunk limb 2 and its gnathobase; Figures c-g, trunk limb 3, its gnathobase, exopodite, endopodite and sensilla on exopodite. Scale bars denote 100 μ m.

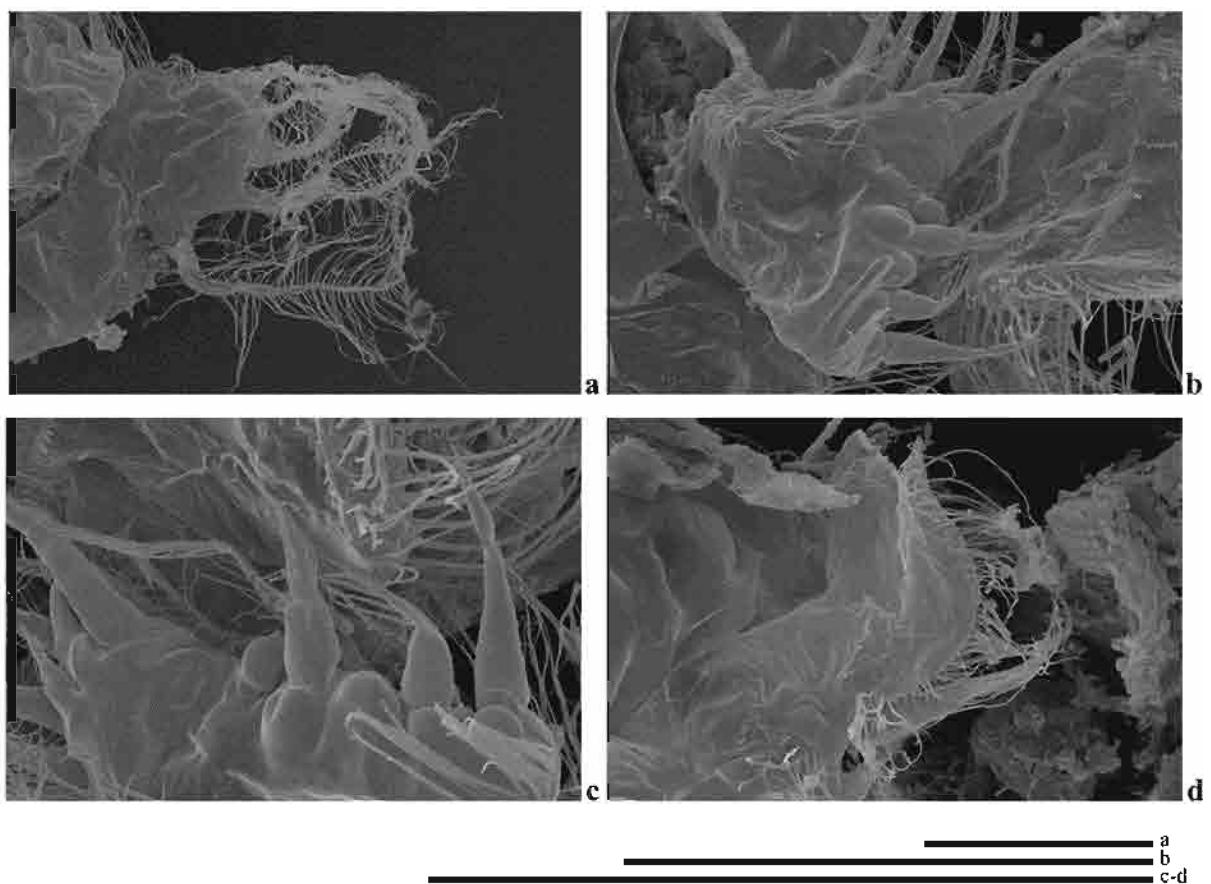


Figure 25. *Alona sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900: appendages of parthenogenetic females from Maikhao peat swamp (S28), Phuket Province, southwestern Thailand. Figure a, exopodite of trunk limb 4; Figures b-c, endopodite of trunk limb 4; Figure d, endopodite of trunk limb 5; Scale bars denote 50 μ m.

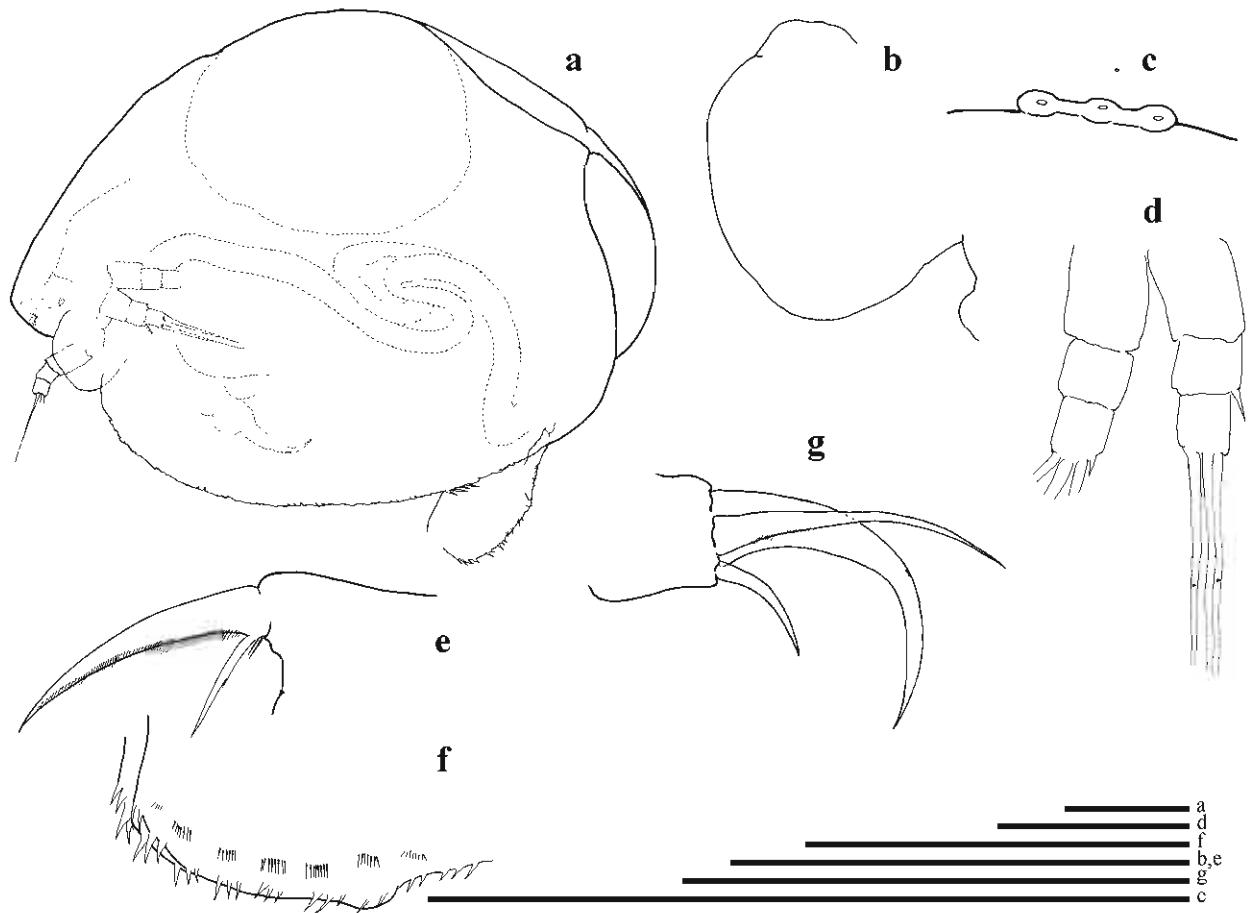


Figure 26. *Alona sarasinorum* Stingelin, 1900: type specimen, parthenogenetic female from Celebes, Indonesia. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, labrum; Figure c, head pores. Figure d, antenna; Figure e, terminal claw; Figure f, postabdomen; Figure g, trunk limb 1. Scale bars denote 100 um.

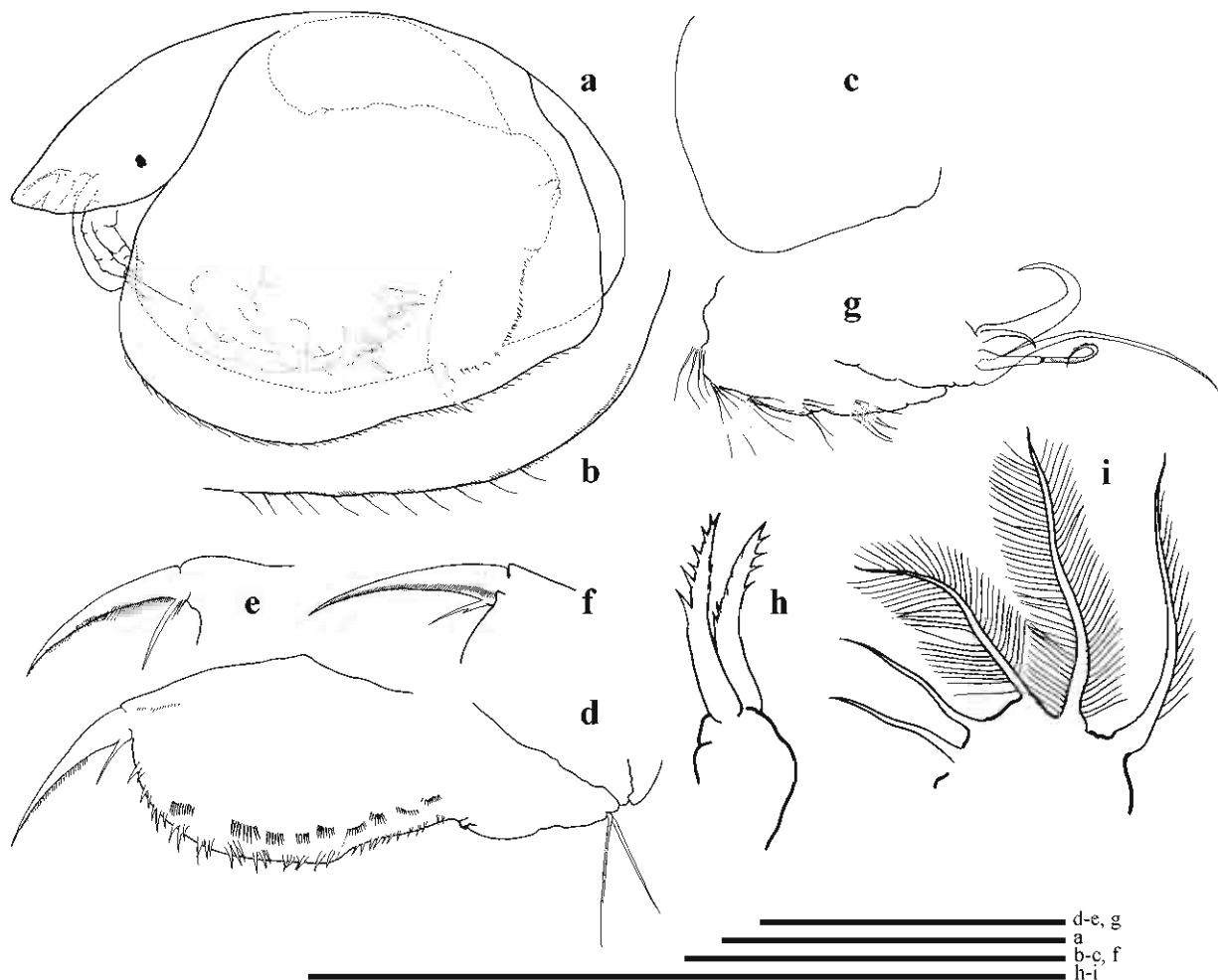


Figure 27. *Alona taraporevalae* Shirgue & Naik, 1977: paratype, parthenogenetic females from Back Bay, Bombay, India. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, postero-ventral corner of valve; Figure c, labrum; Figure d, postabdomen; Figures e-f, terminal claws; Figure g, trunk limb 1; Figure h, distal spines on exopodite of trunk limb 3; Figure i, exopodite of trunk limb 4. Scale bars denote 100 um.

10. *Alona verrucosa* Sars, 1901

Synonymy: (*Biapertura verrucosa*); Smirnov, 1989:140.

References: Sar, 1901: Des. 56-57, Pl.9, figs. 7, 7a; Jenkin, 1934: Des. 292-295, figs. 18, 18a, 18b; Brehm, 1938: Des. 100-101, Abb. 6-7; Johnson, 1956: Des. 85-88, figs. 5-6; Rey and Saint-Jean, 1968: 111-112; Nayar, 1971: p.514, figs. 24-25; Paggi, 1975: Des. 139-144, Lam, figs. 1-22, Lam II, figs. 23-27; Smirnov, 1984: Des. P. 157, fig. 7; Venkataraman, 1995: 383, figs 41-42; Alonso, 1996 Des. 317-318, fig.141.

Type locality: “Gutenberg und Bleinbachmoos bei Langenhal“

Lectotype and paralectotypes: tubes GOS-F12338A-B, tube with paralectotypes F12337

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: ten parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Thungtong swamp (S19), Suratthani Province, southeastern Thailand. Collected by the author, SM.

: five parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Buabakong swamp (S54), Narathiwat Province, southeastern Thailand. Collected by the author, SM.

: one parthenogenetic female, examined complete, from Yon peat swamp, Trang Province, southeastern Thailand. Collected by P. Sa-ardrit, SM.

: five parthenogenetic females, examined three complete and two dissected, from Pak Panang Bay, Nakornsritthammarat Province, Southeastern Thailand, collected by S. Sangkaew, SM.

Northeast Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Lake Kudthing, Province, collected by C. Saeng-aroon, KU.

Brazil: one parthenogenetic female, examined complete, from Brazil, South America, collected by Van Damme, K., GU.

The details of morphological study

Species description (See figures 28-30)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.28a-d): oval to ovoid in lateral view (figs.28a-c), largest height around the middle, or posteriormost in some specimens, length 0.26-0.32 mm. 1.4-1.7 times maximal height (n=20), height 0.17- 0.21 mm. Note that in the spotted ones, the body shows larger size and is more rounded (fig.28b), length 0.30-0.32 mm, height 0.18-0.19 mm. Dorsal margin generally curved, depression between head and rest of body absent. Postero-dorsal angle rounded, not prominent. Posteroventral corner broadly rounded. Ventral margin slightly concave, ventral embayment before the middle. Ventral setae relatively short (fig.28d), in some specimens very short (fig.28a), in some specimens short and also, densely setulated (fig.28a) or relatively longer posteriorly (fig.28b), anteriormost with 8-10 marginal setae followed by 18-20 slender setae, gradually increasing in length towards posterior end. Rows of small setules from posterior ventral corner up to the middle of body. Valve with (figs.28b, 30a) or without spots (figs.28a, c).

Head (figs.28a-c, e): moderately size, rostrum typically long, pointing downward or ventrally (figs.28a-c). Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eyes and ocellus same as distance from ocellus to tip of rostrum. Head shield elongated (fig.28e), posteriorly 4-5 curls symmetrically. Two major head pores, same size, with a narrow connection between them (figs.28f-g). Two lateral head pores, each surrounded by internal ‘flower-like’ structure, located closed to anterior, about 1IP from midline, level before anterior median pore.

Labrum: moderately, rounded or more ovoid (figs.28a-c). Anterior margin rounded, bearing a minute denticle, labral keel naked. A semi-circular ridge along anterior rim of keel (fig.30c).

Postabdomen (figs.28j-k): width about 2 times height. Relatively broad distally, distal margin round though not obvious in some specimen (fig.28b). Dorsal margin curve. Anal margin concave bearing 19 small denticles. Postanal margin shorter than

anal margin (fig.28j) but as the same length in some specimens (fig.28k), postanal corner distinct, bearing 2 groups of small denticles. Posterior to anal margin, lateral fascicles: about 10-11 postanal groups, consisting of 4-10 denticles, distally decreasing in number from postanal corner on, in contrast of theirs size, spinules of four most distal groups reaching beyond dorsal margin of postabdomen. Marginal denticles in groups: 8-10 groups, on distal margin, each group consisting of 3-5 denticles, of which middle groups slightly larger than anterior and posteriormost. Rows of venterolateral denticles (fig.28j). Natatorial setae short.

Terminal claw (figs.28j-k, 30d): Long and slender, about as long as anal margin. Basal spine slender, short, length about 1/4 of terminal claw, bearing 2-3 spinules arising proximal to base of basal spine (figs.28j-k, 30d), length of these spinules as long as basal spine in some specimens (fig.28k). Denticles of pectin relatively short, both inner and outer sides (figs.28j, 30d) gradually decreasing distally, reaching tip of claw in some specimens (figs.28j, 30d).

First antenna (antennule) (figs.28a-c, h): Body compact, about twice as long as wide (figs.28a, h), but about 3 times as long as wide in some specimen (figs.28b-c). Tip pointing downwards, some reaching beyond tip of rostrum (fig.28b) but most specimens not protruding beyond tip of rostrum (figs.28a,c). Four rows of small spines on inner and outer side of antennular body. Distal end with nine aesthetascs, unequal in length, implanted on elongated apex, length about 2/3 of the antennular body or shorter (fig.28b). Subapical aesthetasc of same length of normal aesthetascs, accompanied by antennular sensory seta, implanted at about one third of distal end. All aesthetascs projecting beyond tip of rostrum.

Second antenna (figs.28a-c, i, 30b): relatively short (figs.28a-c). Antennal formula, setae 0-1-3/0-0-3 spines 0-1-1/1-0-1 (fig.28i). All setae bisegmented. Basal segment with conical distal spine, all segments cylindrical, basal segment longest and shorter distal end. Row of long and slender spines at joint of each segment (figs.28i,30b). Spine arising from first segment of endopodite reaching beyond the second segment.

Terminal spines longer than terminal segment. Additional lateral spines on exopodite on first and second segments.

Trunk limbs: five pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.29a-e): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one apical seta (I'), bi-segmented, unilaterally armed with small setules distally. Inner distal lobe (IDL) bearing two setae, seta II length as long as ODL seta, seta I shorter than seta II, both unilaterally armed with large setules (fig.29a) and larger in some specimens (figs.29b,d), these setules decreasing in length distal end. One small receptor located between these IDL setae. Groups of small serrated knobs (fig.29a) or row of slender setules at the base of the endite (figs.29b, d). Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4), subequal in length, setae 1 and 3 more slender and setae 2 and 4 more robust, all armed with short setules distally, row of small spinules at the base of endite. Endite 2 (E2) with three setae (5-7), seta 2 plumose, smallest, as long as seta 3, seta 6 longest (figs.29a, e) or seta 7 longest in some specimens (fig.29c), both unilaterally densely armed with long fine setules, shorter basally (figs.30a, e). Endite 1 (E1) with two setae (8-9), similar in length and similarly armed with short setules distally (figs.29a, e). Rows of small spinules on trunk, two rows of slender spinules present more radial on inner side of endite 2. Trunk with 5-6 rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two long and slender ejector hooks, one shorter, both unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite with long digitiform projection (fig.29d). Gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (figs.29f-g): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) oblong, small setules apically. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), mostly decreasing in length towards gnathobase but scraper 3 shorter than scraper 4 and scraper 4 shorter than scraper 5 in some specimens (fig.29f); all bi-segmented, scrapers 1, 2 and 4 similar unilaterally armed with fine setules distally, scrapers 3 and 6 more robust, unilaterally armed with large denticles, about 6-7 denticles each, scrapers 5, 7 and 8 unilaterally armed with stronger setules distally. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), elements I and II hook-like tip, both fused at the base, element III smaller located at the base of the first two. Small hillock between scraper 1 and gnathobase, a minute denticle close to first element.

Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae, first seta considerably shorter, other setae generally increasing in length posteriorly.

Third trunk limb (P3) (figs.29h): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) flat, sub-rectangular, relatively small, bearing six setae (1-7): setae 1 and 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, seta 1 setulated, longer than seta 2, seta 3 longest, about 2 times longer than seta 4, setuleated, setae 4 and 5 subequal in length, seta 4 unilaterally armed with long setules from base to tip, seta 5 setulated distally, seta 6 slender and shorter than seta 5, setulated.

Endopodite (EN) divided into two rows; anterior row with three distal setae (1-3), setae 1 and 2 stout, seta 2 shorter than seta 1, distally armed with short well-spaced setules, seta 3 more slender, setulated distally; posterior row with four setae (1'-4'), generally gradually increasing in length towards gnathobase, setulated distally. Gnathobasic filter comb with five setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.29i): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) rounded, bearing six setae (1-6), with generally decreasing in length, but seta 3 longest; setae 1 and 2 of the same length, setulated with long setules, seta 3 longest about 2 times longer than seta 4, setulated, seta 4 more robust, setulated, setae 5 and 6 more slender, similar in length, setulated with short setules.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion, anteriorly bearing five setae (1-5), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase; seta 1 long and slender, setae 2-4 'flaming torch' setae, seta 2 more robust, unilaterally armed with long and strong setules, setae 3 and 4 bilaterally armed with short setules distally, seta 5 rod-like receptor, relatively larger than seta 4, naked; posteriorly bearing four setae (1'-4'), generally increasing in length towards gnathobase. Gnathobase (GT) with two slender elements (I-II) both naked, fused at base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb not seen.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.29j): Pre-epipodite (PEP) small, without elongated digitiform projection. Epipodite (EP) larger than pre-epipodite, more rounded, elongated digitiform projection present. Exopodite (EX) bearing four apical setulated setae (1-4); anterior portion smaller than posterior portion, bearing three setae (1-3),

seta 2 longest, setae 1 and 3 gradually smaller, respectively, all setulated; posterior portion bearing one seta (4), relatively short about a half of seta 3. Row of long setules between anterior and posterior portion.

Endopodite (EN) larger, more ovoid, setulated apically, two endopodite setae, setulated one shorter than the other, both not bending over the endite. Gnathobase (GT) relatively small, rounded.

Variability:

This species show high variability, noted in the following characters: 1) body shape, more ovoid (fig.28a) or highly arched in middle of body (fig.28b); 2) presence of spots on valves (fig.28b) or absent (fig.28a); 3) different range of body size between specimens with and without spots; 4) labrum more elongated (fig.28a) or more rounded (fig.28b); 5) first antenna compact (fig.28a) or more elongated (fig.28b); 6) the proportion of anal and postanal portion, postanal longest (fig.28j) or equal as other zones (fig.28k); 7) IDL setae armed with long setules distally, posterior setule large (fig.29a), very large in some specimens (figs.29b, d); 8) elongated digitiform present or absent in trunk limb 1; and 9) two ejector hooks of the same size (fig.29c) or one shorter (figs.29a, d).

Differential diagnosis:

The species can be distinguished from other species by the presence of 1) two major head pores connected with narrow connection, with two flower-like lateral pores; 2) labrum, anterior margin with a minute denticle; 3) distal margin of postabdomen round and broadly widen distally; 4) row of long setules around the joint of each segment on exopodite of second antenna; 5) IDL setae of trunk limb 1 distally armed with long setules, larger posteriorly and posteriormost largest; 6) scrapers 3 and 6 of trunk limb 2 more robust and armed with strong 5-7 denticles; and 7) a sensilla (sn) located between setae 4 and 5 of exopodite 3 and two sensillae (sn) between setae 1 and 2 of endopodite 3.

Remarks:

Although all specimens shared a peculiar character of ‘flower-like’ lateral head pores but the species shows differences between specimens both intra-and inter habitats in several characteristics as shown above. Here is apparently more than one species in this group in southern Thailand which can be roughly separated from the combination of some characters: 1) high proportion of specimens show more ovoid in shape, ventral setae relatively short, antennule compact and postanal margin of postabdomen longer than anal margin (fig.28a); and 2) few specimens show more rounded, ventral setae relatively longer posteriorly, antennule elongated and postanal margin of postabdomen as long as anal margin (fig.28b).

Biology:

A. verrucosa is the most diverse species in the present sampling sites, covering Southern Thailand. It can be found in every kind of habitat, however different in number. It is high abundance in vegetated area, especially dominant of *Nuphar lutea* (Alonso, 1996).

Distribution:

It is distributed widely in tropical zone i.e. in South America (Sao Paulo) (Jenkin, 1934); India (Nayar, 1971); Malaysia (Idris and Fernando, 1981); Thailand (Sanoamuang, 1998; Sa-adrit, 2001; Sa-adrit and Beamish, 2004).

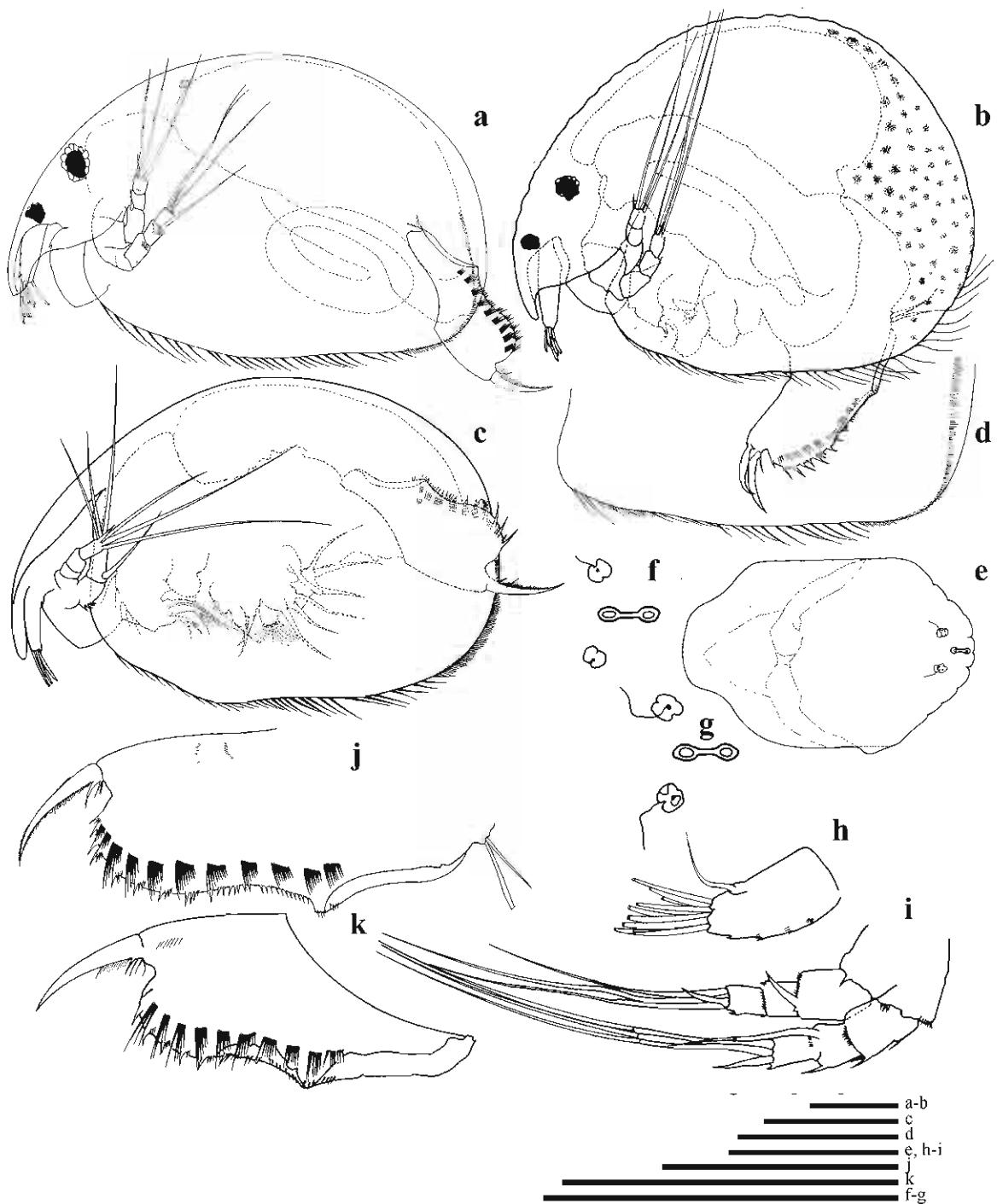


Figure 28. *Alona verrucosa* Sars, 1901: parthenogenetic females from Thungtong swamp (S19), Suratthani Province, southeastern Thailand (a,d-j), Lake Kud-thing, northeastern Thailand (k), and Brazil (c). Figures a-c, adult females in lateral view; Figure d, ventral of valve; Figure e, head shield; Figures f-g, head pores; Figure h, antennule; Figure i, antenna; Figures j-k, post-abdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.

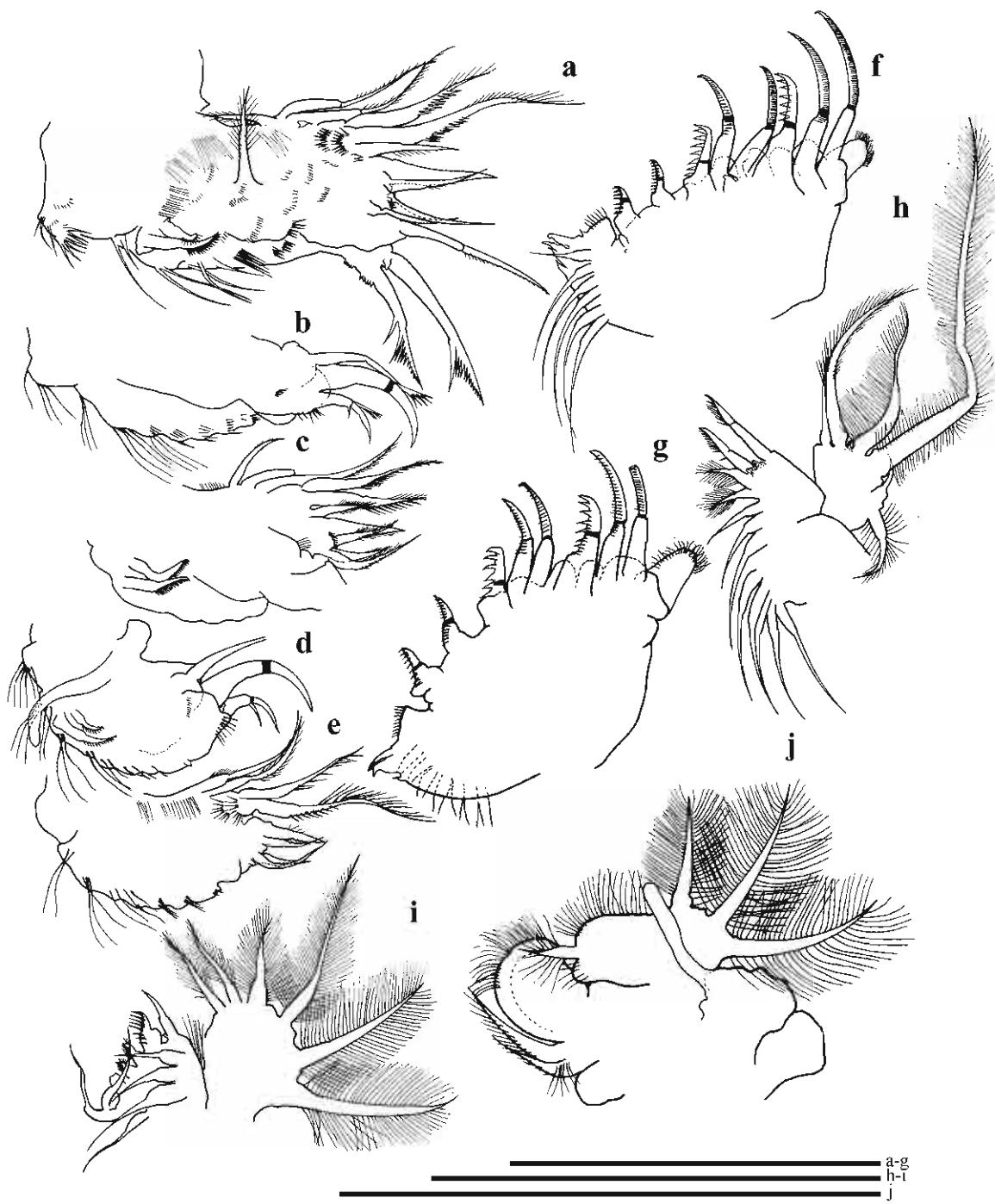


Figure 29. *Alona verrucosa* Sars, 1901: appendages of females from Thungtong swamp (S19), Suratthani Province, southeastern Thailand (a-c, f, h-j) and Lake Kud-thing, northeastern Thailand (d-e, g). Figures a-e, trunk limb 1; Figures f-g, trunk limb 2; Figure h, trunk limb 3; Figure i, trunk limb 4; Figure j, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

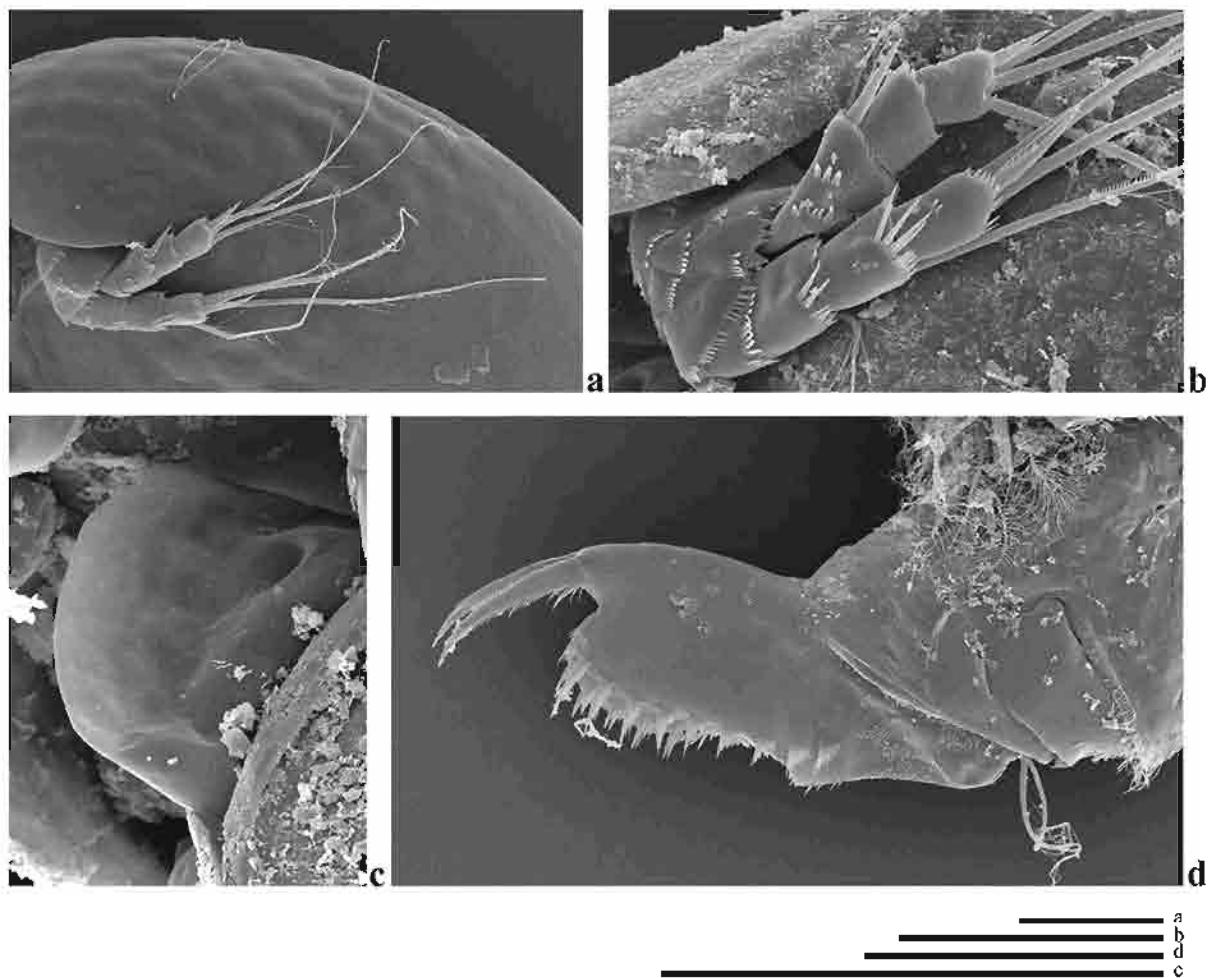


Figure 30. *Alona verrucosa* Sars, 1900: parthenogenetic females from Thungtong swamp (S19), Suratthani Province, southwestern Thailand. Figure a, valve; Figure b, antenna; Figure c, labrum; Figure d, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 50 μm .

Genus *Alonella* Sars, 1862

Short description of the genus (Smirnov, 1996)

Lateral body outline short, oval. All ventral setae of valves inserted on its edge. Major head pores two, separated, situated at less than IP distance from posterior margin of head shield. Height of posterior margin of valve comparatively large in comparison with maximum body height, in contrast to *Pleuroxus*.

This genus was established by Sars (1862) for *Alonella pygmaea* Sars, 1862 (syn. *Alonella nana* (Baird, 1850)), *A. excisa*, *A. exigua* and *Lynceus rostratus* Koch (at present *Disparalona rostrata*). With increasing number of species attributed to this genus, Birge (1898, 1910, 1918) suggested 3 subgenera, not much used in subsequent literature and unnecessary with consideration of the present-day background of the system. The nearest genus is *Pluroxus*, comprising generally larger chydorids.

Key to three species of *Alonella* Sars, 1862 found in Thailand

1 a. body larger, length is about 1.5-1.7 times of height; quadrangular shape or oblong, rostrum point downwards, shell with polygonal-like ornamentation, postero-ventral angle of valve with denticle.....2

b. body relatively small, length is about 1.2-1.4 times of height; ovoid shape, rostrum curve inwards, shell with longitudinal striation from anterior to posterior, postero-ventral angle of valve with sharp denticle.....1. ***Alonella nana* (Baird, 1850)**

2 a. body quadrangular, length is about 1.5 times of height, postero-ventral angle with blunt denticle2. ***A. excisa* (Fischer, 1854)**

b. body more oblong, length is about 1.7-1.8 times of height, postero-ventral angle with sharp denticle.....3. ***A. clathratula* Sars, 1896**

1. *Alonella excisa* (Fischer, 1854)

Materials examined:

Northeast Thailand: ten parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Boak swamp (NE10), Khon Kean Province, northeastern Thailand, collected by SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figures 31-32)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.31a-b): sub-quadrangular in lateral view, maximum height at 1/3 of body. Length 0.3-0.4 mm, about 1.6-1.7 times maximal height (n=10). Dorsal margin forms slight curve. Postero-dorsal rounded. Posterior margin almost straight, postero-ventral form a spine-like angle. Antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin almost straight, consist of about 50-60 slender setae, gradually decreasing in length toward posterior end. Valve ornamentation pentagonal like shape.

Head (figs.31a-c): Relatively large. Rostrum long, pointing downward. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus shorter than distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus distinctively. Posterior margin of head shield rounded (fig 31c). Two major head pores, of same size, with a narrow connection between them (fig.31c), PP about 1.5 times as distance as IP.

Postabdomen (fig.31d): wide, about 2.5-3 times as long as high, distal part about 1.5 times longer than preanal portion. Proximal portion with almost parallel dorsal and ventral margin, gradually narrowing distally. Anal margin relatively straight, with distinct pre-and postanal corner and bearing 4-5 rows of small denticles, each row consisting of 5-10 denticles. Lateral fascicles: 10-11 postanal groups, each consisting of 5-7 denticles. Marginal denticles: 8-9 groups of spines, gradually increasing in size distally and bearing 2 denticles on inner edge. Natatorial setae with long distal end, setulated.

Terminal claw (fig.31d): Equal in length to preanal portion. Basal spine as a half of the claw, fine seta arising proximal to base of basal spine.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.32a): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta, slender and bearing fine setules. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae, all slender unilaterally armed with fine setules. Rows of setules present on IDL trunk. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4) subequal in length, seta 1 and 2 armed with well-space short setules distally, seta 3 naked, or may be armed with setules but hardly visible, slender than the others, seta 4 longest, slender armed with well-space short setules distally. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three apical setae (5-7), of which seta 6 the longest, all setulated. Endite 1 (E1) with three apical setae (8-10), all as the same length, bilaterally with fine setules. Trunk with 4-5 rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two long and slender ejector hooks, of the same length, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.32b): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) round-elongated, small setules apically, a setulated seta basally, bending over the exopodite. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase though scraper 2 shorter than scraper 3, and scraper 4 shorter than scraper 5; all bisegmented, similar unilaterally armed with fine setules distally. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with three elements, element I slender and naked, element II more robust, armed with denticles from base to tip.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.32c): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) globular, bearing six setae (1-6): seta 1 and 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, seta 1 longer than seta 2, both bilaterally setulated, seta 3 slender and longest, about 5 times of seta 2, bilaterally setulated, setae 4-6 more slender and thin, seta 4 and 6 similar in length and armed with bilaterally setulated, seta 5 armed with long setules.

Endopodite (EN) divided to two rows; number of setae on anterior row unclear, setae 1 and 2 slender and thin, seta 2 shorter than seta 1, distally armed with fine setules; posterior row with five setae, similar in length and all bilaterally

setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-III), element I basally large, unilaterally setulated, element II as the same length but slender, naked, fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with eight setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.32d): Epipodite and pre-epipodite rounded, distally setulated. Exopodite (EX) more round, bearing seven setae (1-7) with generally gradual increasing in length anteriorly, bilaterally setulated with long setules.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.32e): Pre-epipodite (PEP) round, radial setulated apically, elongated digitiform projection not seen. Epipodite (EP) rounded, smaller than pre-epipodite, elongated digitiform projection presents. Exopodite (EX) not clearly bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); anterior portion larger than posterior portion, setae 1-3 on anterior portion, seta 2 longest, setae 1 and seta 3 gradually smaller, respectively, all setulated; posterior portion smaller, bearing one seta (seta 4).

Endopodite (EN) elongated, setulated apically, two endopodite setae setulated distally, as the same length. Gnathobasic filter comb of three setae.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by its valves with polygons. Posterior-ventral angle of valve with blunt indentation, though almost point in some specimens.

Distribution:

At present *Alonella excisa* has been recorded on all continents but Antarctica. In Thailand it has been recorded in each study in many areas covering throughout Thailand, so it seems quite common in the country.

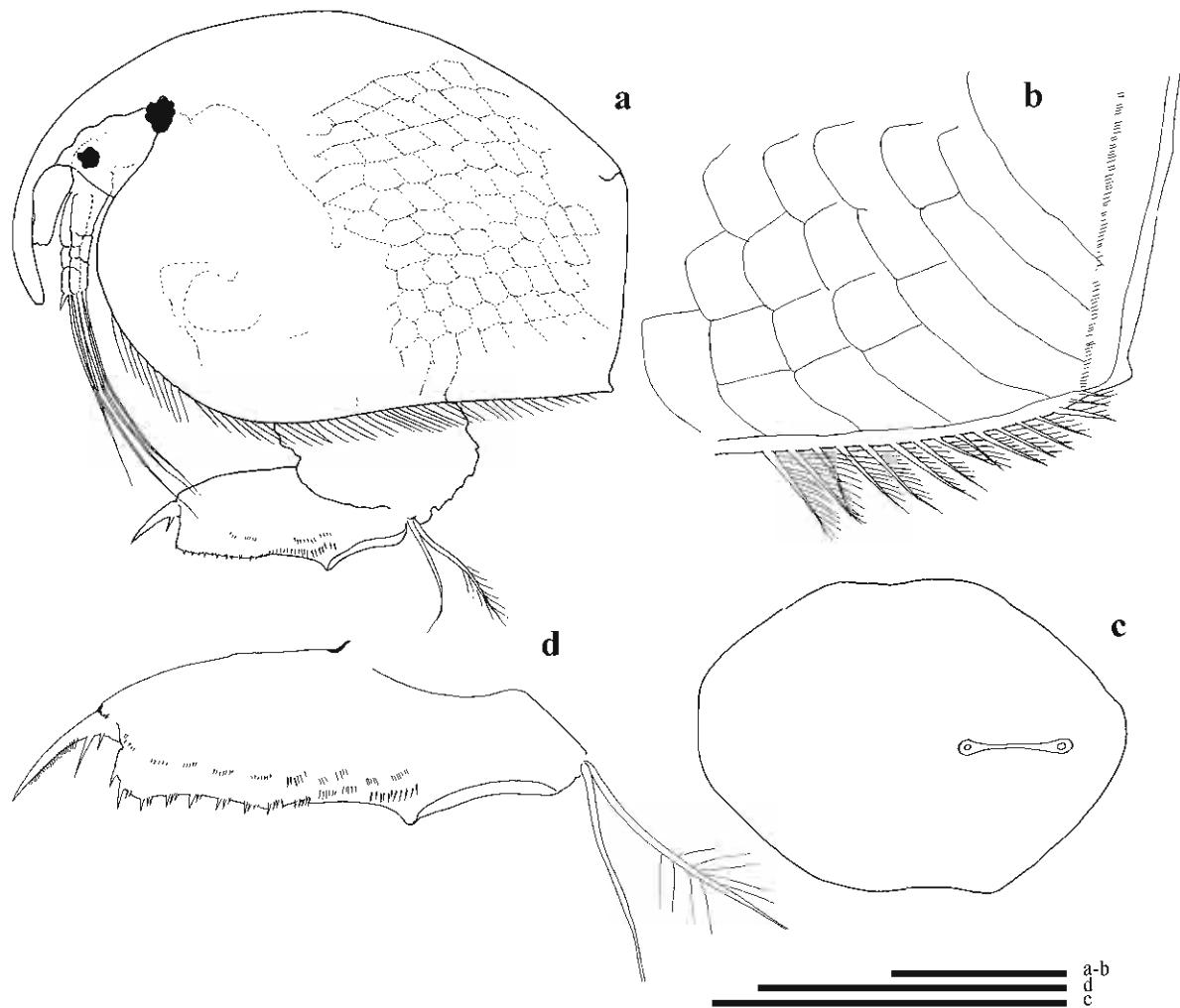


Figure 31. *Alonella excisa* (Fischer, 1854): parthenogenetic female from Boak swamp (NE10), Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, postero-ventral corner of valve; Figure c, head pores; Figure d, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.



Figure 32. *Alonella excisa* (Fischer, 1854): appendages of parthenogenetic females from Boak swamp (NE10), Khon Kean Province, northeastern Thailand. Figure a, trunk limb 1; Figure b, trunk limb 2; Figure c, trunk limb 3; Figure d, trunk limb 4; Figure e, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

2. *Alonella nana* (Baird, 1850)

Holotype: Not existent

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: five parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Yon peatswamp, Trang Province, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figures 33-34)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.33a-b): rounded in lateral view, maximum height around the middle of body. Length 0.2-0.3 mm, about 1.2-1.2.5 times maximal height (n=5). Dorsal margin forms slight curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles almost round or forming a small hillock. Posterior margin slightly concave, postero-ventral corner broadly rounded one spine pointing latterly. Antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin slightly rounded, anteriormost with 8-10 marginal setae followed by 25-30 slender setae, gradually decreasing in length toward posterior end, all bilaterally setulated. Posteriorventral corner without setules. Valve ornamentation consisting of striae, horizontally, obviously (figs.33a-b).

Head (figs.33a-c): large comparable with body size. Rostrum short, pointing downward. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus shorter than distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus. One major head pore (fig.33c).

Postabdomen (fig.33f): wide about 2 times as long as high, distal part as long as preanal portion. Anal margin concave, with distinct pre-and postanal corner and bearing 2 rows of long setules, each row consisting of 4-5 setules. Lateral fascicles: 4-5 postanal groups, each consisting of 8-16 denticles. Marginal denticles: 5 denticles, gradually increasing in size distally, thought the distal most the shortest.

Terminal claw (fig.33f): Equal in length to preanal portion. Basal spine as 1/4 of the claw, row of setules clearly arising from basal spine to distal end.

First antenna (antennule) (figs.33a,d): short, not reaching tip of rostrum. Body compact, rod-like, about twice as long as wide. Distal end with eight aesthetascs equal in length, the shortest as half of the others.

Second antenna (fig.33e): antenna formula, setae 0-0-3/0-1-3, spine 1-0-1/1-0-1. All setae bisegmented, two setae of distal segment of exopodite with a spinule distally. Seta arising from middle segment of exopodite longer than endopodite. Spine of basal segment of endopodite about 1/3 of middle segment length. Terminal spines shorter than terminal segment of exopodite.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.34a): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta slender and bearing well-space setules. One spine presents at the base of ODL. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae, setae I and II bisegmented, large and slender, unilaterally armed with setules distally; seta III more slender, about half of setae I and II, one small sensilla located between seta I and II. Endite 3 (E3) with four slender setae (1-4) subequal in length. Endite 2 (E2) bearing two apical setae (5-6), equal in length. Groups of slender setules present on outer side of endite 2. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.34b): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) rounded, a slender spine bending over the exopodite. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase though scraper 3 longest, all scrapers bisegmented, similar unilaterally armed with fine setules distally.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.34c): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) subquadrangula, bearing six setae (1-6): seta 1 and 2 located laterally (hard to draw in the present study), in typical V-formation, seta 3 large but slender, bilaterally

setulated, seta 4 shortest, as half of seta 3, armed with bilaterally setulated, setae 5- 6 more slender, unilaterally armed with rows of setules.

Endopodite (EN) divided to two rows; anterior row with eight setae (1-8), setae 1 and 2 long and slender, seta 2 as half of seta 1; posterior row with five setae, gradually increasing in length toward gnathobase. Gnathobase (GT) with three elements, each fused at the base of each other.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.34d): Pre-epipodite and epipodite rounded. Exopodite (EX) rounded, bearing seven setae (1-7) with generally gradual decreasing in length posteriorly, though seta 6 shorter than seta 7; setae 1-4 are of equal in length, bilaterally setulated with long setules, seta 5 and 7 are similar in length, half as long as the first seta.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion, anteriorly bearing five setae (1-5), seta 1 naked, smallest and rounded basally, setae 2-4 'flaming-torch' setae, distally armed with long-slender setules, counting 4-5 setules each, seta 5 not clear; posteriorly portion not clear. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements, element I large-slender, unilaterally setulated distally with short setules, element II naked, fused at the base with element I.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.34e): Pre-epipodite and epipodite not studied. Exopodite (EX) rounded, bearing four apical setae (1-4); setae 1-3 on anterior portion, seta 2 longest, setae 1 and seta 3 gradually smaller, all setulated; posterior portion bearing one seta (seta 4), relatively short, as half of the longest.

Endopodite (EN) rounded and elongated, setulated apically, two endopodite setae setulated distally. Gnathobasic comb unclear.

Sixth trunk limb (P6): not studied.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by its small size, about 0.2-0.3 mm. Of which Smirnov (1996) stated that the specimens from Russia show only 0.24 mm in length. Also, its peculiar oblique valve striations.

Ecology:

It is extremely common in Ireland (Duigan, 1992 referred by Smirnov, 1996), where it prefers Sphagnum and sandrock substrates. Its low abundance is confirmed by paleolimnological data, however. A pH range of 4.6-9 was indicated for Greenland (Roen, 1962 referred by Smirnov, 1996).

Distribution:

Holarctic but also recorded from Malaysia (Idris, 1983) and Thailand. In Thailand, it rarely found and usually with low abundance.

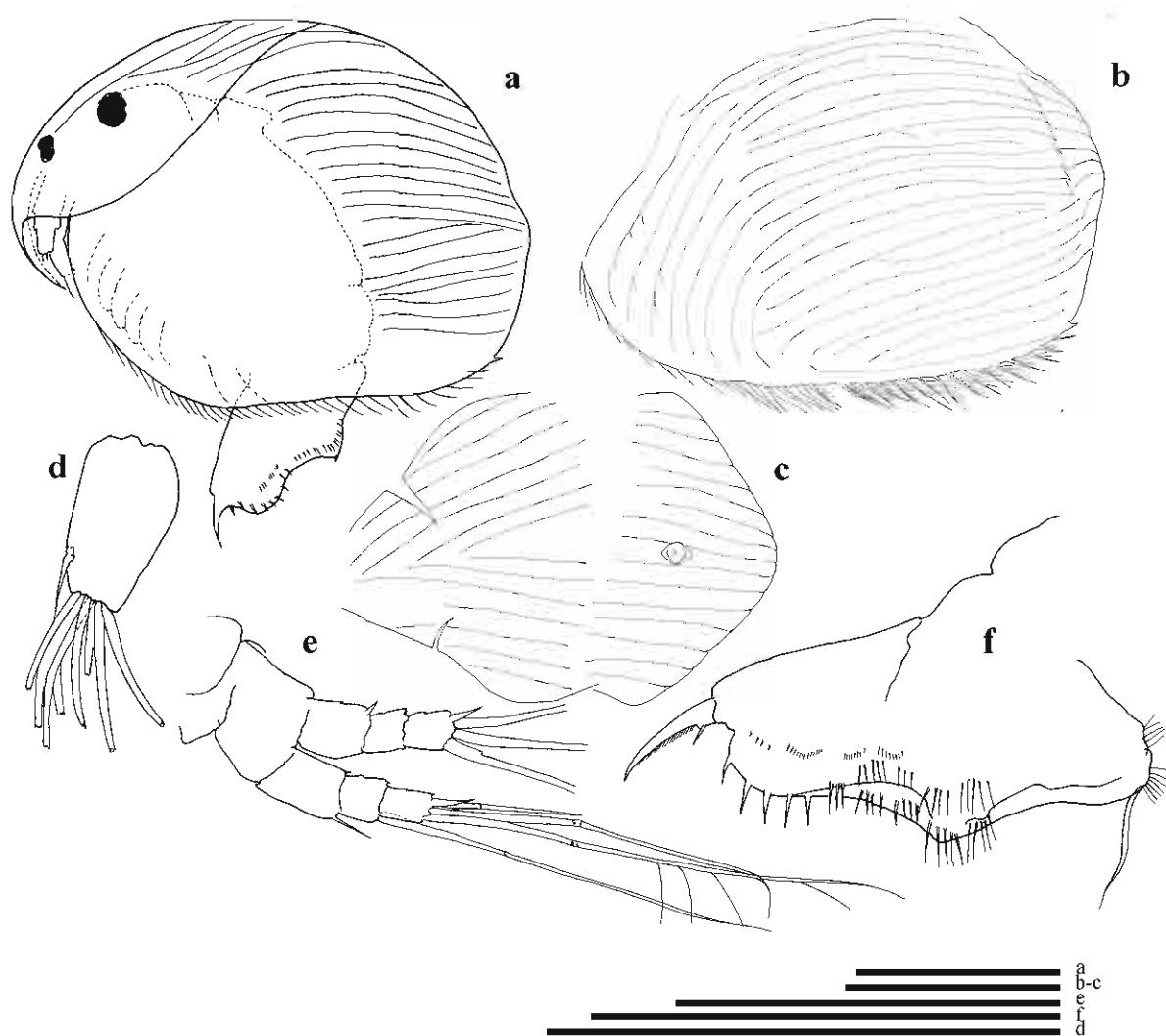


Figure 33. *Alonella nana* (Baird, 1850): parthenogenetic female from Yon peatswamp, Trang Province, southeastern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, ventral of valve; Figure c, head pores; Figure d, antennule; Figure e, antenna; Figure f, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.



Figure 34. *Alonella nana* (Baird, 1850): appendages of parthenogenetic female from Yon peat swamp, Trang Province, southeastern Thailand. Figure a, trunk limb 1; Figure b, trunk limb 2; Figure c, trunk limb 3; Figure d, trunk limb 4; Figure e, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Genus *Chydorus* Leach, 1816

Type species *Chydorus sphaericus* (Mueller, 1785)

Short description of the genus (Smirnov, 1996)

Globular, small chydorids, with setae of posterior half of ventral margin of valve inserted on its inner surface. Typically, head shield with acute rostrum and rounded posterior margin. Two major head pores, at considerable distance from posterior margin of head shield, minor pores between them. Labral plate large. AII without peg at its base. AII with setae 0-0-3/0(1)-1-3. Eight setae on antenna in *C. ovalis*, *C. pizzarri*, *C. Canadensis*, *C. brevilabris* and *C. bicollaris*. In most species the ephippium contains one resting egg, but two occur in *C. ovalis*, *C. biovatus*.

The genus comprises about 30 species, mostly widely distributed. Some species of this genus are among the commonest anomopods, also confirmed by paleolimnological evidence. Several phylogenetic lines may be distinguished: *sphaericus*-line, *ovalis*-line, *eurynotus*-line, *faviformis*-line, as well as specialized or aberrant forms-*C. nitidulus*, *C. tilhoi*. Generally of globular form, particular species may differ rather strongly from the norm. The main pathways of differentiation are:

- 1) modification of sculpturing of valves, including presence of hair-like structures
- 2) formation of comb-like structures, ridges and lateral horns
- 3) differentiation of the labral plate and of thoracic limb structure
- 4) diversification in size
- 5) physiological differentiation of morphologically undistinguishable species found over vast areas, from Arctic and Antarctic islands to the tropics.

Key to seven species of *Chydorus* Leach, 1816 found in Thailand

1 a. 'honey-comb' like exterior shell 2
 b. shell smooth or with small setules..... 3

2 a. postabdomen with point anal teeth; one hook-like IDL seta on trunk limb 1
 subequal in length of another IDL seta..... 1. *Chydorus obscurirostris obscurirostris*
 (Frey, 1987)
 b. postabdomen with curved anal teeth; one hook-like IDL seta on trunk limb 1
 longer than another IDL seta..... 2. *C. obscurirostris tasekberae* (Frey, 1987)

3 a. exterior of shell smooth..... 4
 b. exterior of shell not smooth..... 6

4 a. anterior ventral of valve smooth; valve smooth..... 5
 b. 1-3 knobs present at anterior ventral of valve; polygons on valve with wavy or
 straight boundaries..... 3. *C. parvus* Daday, 1898

5 a. body globular; labrum widely round, depress near the apex, apex
 pointed..... 4. *C. eurynotus* Sars, 1901
 b. body sub-globular; labrum more oval, rounded apex..... 5. *C. ventricosus*
 Daday, 1898

6 a. valve polygons (fig.65b), wavy boundaries; setules on valves, densely around the
 boundaries..... 6. *C. pubescens* Sars, 1901
 b. valve reticulated with hexagonal patterns (fig.65a); wavy or straight boundaries;
 boundaries build low vertical wall..... 7. *C. reticulatus* Daday, 1898

1. *Chydorus eurynotus* Sars, 1901

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: five parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Thale-noi marsh (S41), Pattalung Province, southeastern Thailand, collected date 28-01-2006, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figures 35-36)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.35a-b): ovoid shape in lateral view, maximum height at the middle of body. Length 0.15-0.2 mm, about 1 time maximal height (n=5). Dorsal margin forms curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles round. Posterior margin slightly concave, postero-ventral corner and antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin concave, anteriormost setae slightly increasing with group of small setules between them, ventral setae gradually increasing in length toward posterior end or the same length toward the end. Valve ornamentation reticulation (fig.35d) but not obvious in some specimens.

Head (figs.35a-b): Relatively small. Rostrum pointing downward. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus shorter than distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus (fig.35a) but equal in some specimens (fig.35b).

Labrum (fig.35a): moderated, with a rounded anterior margin and an angulated tip mango-like shape.

Postabdomen (fig.35c): wide, about 2.5 times as long as high, distal part as long as preanal portion. Dorsal margin concave, forming angle in the middle or rounded. Ventral margin gradually narrowing distally. Posterdorsal corner sharp. Anal margin concave, with distinct pre-and postanal corner and bearing 2-3 rows of small denticles, each row consisting of 3-5 denticles. Lateral fascicles, radially: 9-12 postanal groups, each consisting of 8-12 denticles. Marginal denticles: 10-12 single

spines, gradually increasing in size distally. Natatorial setae of the same length, naked.

Terminal claw (fig.35c): Equal in length to postanal portion. Basal spine as 1/3 of the claw, 1-2 fine setules arising proximal to base of spine.

First antenna (antennule) (fig.35e): short, not reaching tip of rostrum. Body compact, rod-like, about 1.5-1.7 as long as wide. Distal end with nine aesthetascs unequal in length, the shortest long as a half of antennular body. All aesthetascs not projecting beyond tip of rostrum.

Second antenna (figs.35a-b, f): short (figs.35a-b), antenna formula, setae 0-0-3/0-1-3, spine 0-0-1/?-?-1 (fig.35f). All setae bi-segmented. Seta arising from middle segment of second segment of exopodite as half as the longest one.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.36a): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta (I') slender and bearing fine setules, hardly visible. Three spines present at the base of ODL. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), seta I one hook-like, relatively large, second segment unilaterally armed with fine setules, seta II slender with small setules present since half of seta, seta III shortest with row of small spinules, one small sensilla (sn) located between seta I and II. Group of spines present on IDL trunk. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4) subequal in length, all seta armed with setules distally. Endite 2 (E2) bearing two apical setae (5-6), of which seta 5 the longest, both setulated. Endite 1 (E1) with two apical setae (7-8), both setae as the same length, bilaterally with fine setules. Groups of slender spinules present more radial on inner side close to endite 1. Trunk with 5-6 rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two long and slender ejector hooks, of the same length, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not clear.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.36b): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) round-elongated, a setulated seta apically, small setules basally. Endopodite (EN) triangular,

with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase though scraper 2 longer than scraper 1, scrapers 1-3 bisegmented, similar unilaterally armed with fine setules distally; scrapers 4, 6-8 bisegmented, unilaterally armed with strong setules distally, scraper 5 more robust, bisegmented, unilaterally armed with strong setules distally. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I-II robust, armed with 6-7 denticles from base to tip. Gnathobasic filter comb with eight plumose setae (1-8), setae 1 and 2 considerably shorter, seta 3 longer, setae 4-7 similar in length.

Third trunk limb (P3) (figs.36c-f): Endopodite (EN) divided to two rows (figs.36c-d); anterior row with eight setae (1-8), setae 1 and 2 stout, seta 1 shorter than seta 2, distally armed with short well-spaced setules, setae 3-8 provided with short setules distally; posterior row with four setae (1'-4') (fig.36e), similar in length and all bilaterally setulated, one naked sensilla at the base of seta 1'. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-III), element I large, curved inwards, unilaterally setulated but hardly visible, element II shorter, naked, fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.36g): Epipodite not studied. Exopodite (EX) round, bearing seven setae (1-7), setae 5 and 6 similar in length, half as long as the first two, plumose, seta 7 slender and 2/3 in length of setae 5 and 6.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion, anteriorly bearing five slender setae (1-5), unilaterally armed with fine short setules, setae 2-4 'flaming-torch' setae, distally armed with long-slender setules, counting 5-6 setules each; posteriorly bearing four soft setae (1'-4'), all as the same length, bilaterally setulated.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (figs.36h-i): Pre-epipodite (PEP) and epipodite (EP) not studied. Exopodite (EX) bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); anterior portion larger than posterior portion, setae 1-3 on anterior portion, all setulated; posterior portion smaller, bearing one seta (seta 4), relatively short; round small hill between the epipodite and seta 4.

Endopodite (EN) more elongated-round, setulated apically, two endopodite setae setulated distally, both are the same length. Gnathobasic filter combs of 3-4 setae (figs.36h-i).

Sixth trunk limb (P6): not studied.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by its body shape which obviously global and its mango-like labrum, shallow and rounded keel with angulated distal end.

Remarks:

This species was first described by Sars (1901) followed by several authors, Brehm (1935), Bergamin (1940), Harding (1955), Ueno (1967), Ray & Saint Jean (1968), Nayar (1971), Orghidan & Negrea (1973), Paggi (1972), Dumont & Van de Velde (1977) and Venkataraman (1991). The labrum of Thai specimen is similar in shape to that of described by Harding, 1955 which generally has a shallow, rounded keel. However, this character showed highly variable in form and suggested that a flattened ventral keel is typical for African forms. Thai specimens show reticulated pattern of wavy lines on the shell as recorded by Gauthier (1939). On the contrary, Harding (1957) and Green (1962) observed forms without such carapace sculpture and hexagonal markings on the surface in some specimens.

Biology:

It is mostly found in the marginal waters (Harding, 1955). According to Sars (1901), this species move in the usual revolving manner, and were often seen attaching themselves to the walls of the aquarium. Owing to the greatly tumefied dorsal part of the carapace, it is rather difficult to get an exact lateral view of the animal, as it generally assumes a somewhat oblique position when brought under the microscope in a small quantity of water, showing more of the dorsal than of the ventral face. Male specimens made their appearance at the close of the seasons, but were not very numerous.

Distribution:

At present *Chydorus eurynotus* has been recorded on all continents but Antarctica. In Thailand it has been recorded in several types of habitat throughout Thailand, so it is a common species in the country.

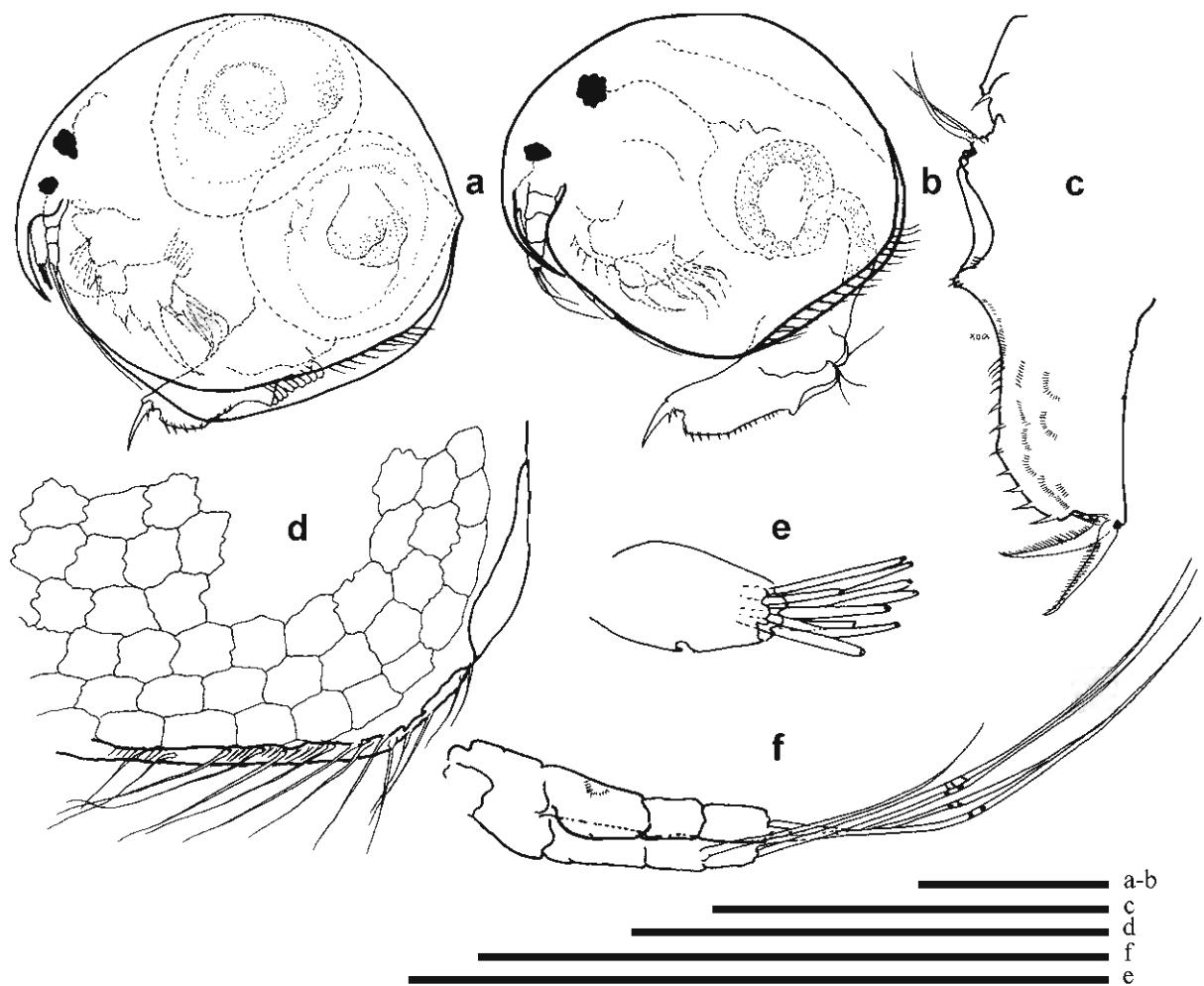


Figure 35. *Chydorus eurynotus* Sars, 1901: parthenogenetic females from Thale-noi marsh (S41), Pattalung Province, southeastern Thailand. Figures a-b, adult females in lateral view; Figure c, postabdomen; Figure d, postero-ventral corner of valve; Figure e, antennule; Figure f, antenna. Scale bars denote 100 μ m.



Figure 36. *Chydorus eurynotus* Sars, 1901: appendages of females from Thale-noi marsh (S41), Pattalung Province, southeastern Thailand. Figure a, trunk limb 1; Figure b, trunk limb 2; Figures c-f, trunk limb 3; Figure g, trunk limb 4; Figures h-i, trunk limb 5 and its gnathobasic filter comb. Scale bars denote 100 μ m.

2. *Chydorus parvus* Daday, 1898

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: five parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Lumsan canal, Trang Province, southeastern Thailand, collected by PM. and two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from pond in Rajapat Phuket, Phuket Province, southwestern Thailand, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figures 37-38)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.37a-b): Global shape in lateral view, maximum height at the middle of body. Length 0.15-0.20 mm, about 1.2-1.4 times maximal length (n=7), height 0.12-0.15 mm. Dorsal margin forms curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles angulated (fig.37a) or rounded (fig.37b). Posterior margin slightly concave, postero-ventral corner rounded. Antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin concave, about 24-30 slender setae gradually decreasing in length toward posterior end.

Head (figs.37a-b): Relatively small. Rostrum pointing downward. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus shorter than distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus in some specimens (fig.37a) and the same distance in some specimens (fig.37b).

Labrum (fig.37a): moderated, with a rounded anterior margin, not setulated.

Postabdomen (fig.37c): wide about 2.2 times as long as high, preanal portion as long as distal part. Dorsal margin concave, forming angle in the middle or rounded. Ventral margin gradually narrowing distally. Posterodorsal corner sharp. Anal margin concave, with distinct pre-and postanal corner. Lateral fascicles, radially: 6-7 postanal groups, each consisting of 2-6 denticles. Marginal denticles: 8-9 single spines, gradually increasing in size distally.

Terminal claw (fig.37g): Equal in length to distal portion. Basal spine about 1/3-1/4 of the claw.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.38): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta (I') slender and bearing fine setules, hardly visible. One spine present at the base of ODL. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), seta I one hook-like, relatively large, a row of well spaced small setules present at haft of the seta, seta II slender, the same length as ODL seta, second segment unilaterally armed with fine setules, seta III more stout, unilaterally armed with short setules, well spaced. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4) subequal in length, all seta setulated. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three apical setae (5-7), of which seta 5 the longest, all setulated. Endite 1 (E1) with two apical setae (8-9), setae 8 and 9 as the same length, second segment bilaterally armed with fine setules, seta 9, two spines at the base of first segment. Trunk with 5-6 rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two slender ejector hooks, of the same length, length as long as setae on E3, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.38b): Epipodite rounded, one apical seta. Exopodite (EX) rounded, a setulated seta apically. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase, though scraper 6 shorter than scraper 7, scrapers 1-2 bisegmented, similar unilaterally armed with fine setules distally, scrapers 3-5 bisegmented, unilaterally armed with well-separated strong setules distally, scrapers 6-8 bisegmented, unilaterally armed with strong setules distally (but less strong than scrapers 3-5). Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), row of long setules basally. Gnathobasic filter comb with eight slender setae (1-8), setae 1-3 considerably shorter, setae 4-8 similar in length.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.38c): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) subquadrangular, bearing seven setae (1-7, seta 3 loss in the figure): seta 1 and 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, setae 5 and 7 similar in length, seta 5 armed

with bilaterally setulated, seta 7 more slender, bilaterally armed with short, fine setules distally.

Endopodite (EN) divided to two rows; anterior row with eight setae (1-8), setae 1 and 2 stout, seta 1 shorter than seta 2, distally armed with short setules, setae 3-8 more slender, all of the same length, bilaterally setulated distally; posterior row not clear. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements, both subequal in size, naked, all fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with eight setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.38d): Epipodite elongate-rounded. Exopodite (EX) more round, bearing seven setae (1-7) with generally gradual increasing in length anteriorly, though seta 5 shorter than seta 6; seta 1 longest, all bilaterally setulated with long setules.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion, anteriorly bearing five setae (1-5), seta 1 more slender, setae 2-4 'flaming-torch' setae, distally armed with long-slender setules, counting 5-7 setules each, seta 5 rod-like receptor, short, naked; posteriorly bearing four soft setae (1'-4'), seta 4' longest, setae 1'-3' of the same length, all bilaterally setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), element I long-slender, unilaterally setulated distally with long setules, element II naked, fused at base to element I. Gnathobasic filter comb with four setae.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.38e): Pre-epipodite (PEP) and Epipodite (EP) not studied. Exopodite (EX) not clearly bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); setae 1-3 on anterior portion, seta 2 longest, setae 1 and seta 3 gradually smaller, respectively, all setulated; posterior portion bearing one seta (seta 4), 2/3 of the longest.

Endopodite (EN) ovoid-elongated, setulated apically. Two endopodite setae setulated distally.

Sixth trunk limb (P6): not studied.

Distribution:

In Thailand it has been recorded at all part of the country.

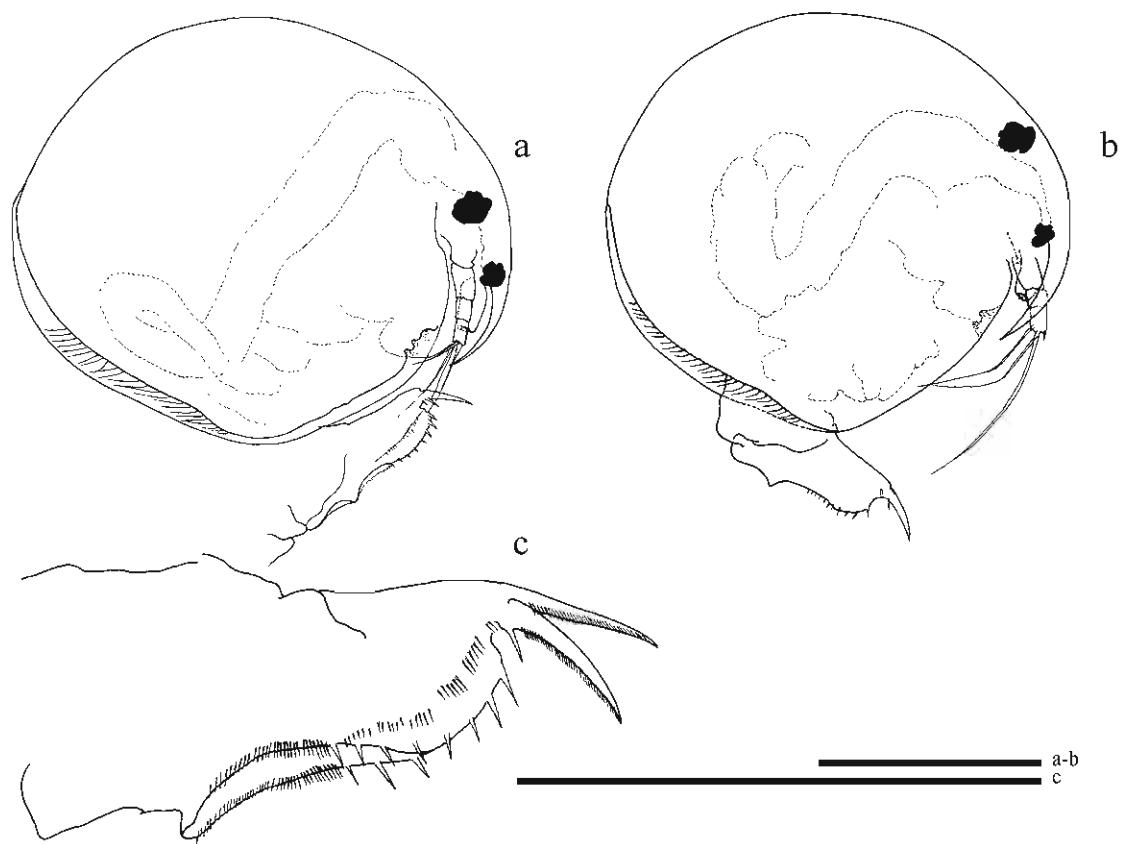


Figure 37. *Chydorus parvus* Daday, 1898: parthenogenetic female from Lumsan canal (a,c) and from pond in Rajapat Phuket (b). Figures a-b, adult female in lateral view; Figure c, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.



Figure 38. *Chydorus parvus* Daday, 1898: appendages of female from Lumsan canal, Trang Province, southeastern Thailand. Figure a, trunk limb 1; Figure b, trunk limb 2; Figure c, trunk limb 3; Figure d, trunk limb 4; Figure e, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

3. *Chydorus reticulatus* Daday, 1898

Type locality: Madatugama, Sri Lanka

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: five parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from rice field in Bangkhulum District (S62), Songkhla Province, southeastern Thailand, collected date 20-12-2006, collected by Chanpreang, P.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figures 39-40)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (fig.39a): ovoid shape in lateral view, maximum height at the middle of body. Length 0.2-0.25 mm, about 1-1.2 time maximal height (n=5). Dorsal margin forms curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles round. Posterior margin concave, postero-ventral corner with a well-developed angle, antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin concave. Valve ornamentation hexagonal reticulated with a number of dots within each cell.

Head (figs.39a-b): Relatively small. Rostrum pointing downward. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus. Tip of rostrum blunt. Two major head pores (fig.39b), anterior and posterior one of the same size. Two small lateral pores located slightly close to anterior.

Labrum (fig.39a): moderated, with a rounded anterior margin.

Postabdomen (fig.39c): wide, about 2 times as long as high, distal part as long as preanal portion. Dorsal margin concave, the middle rounded. Ventral margin gradually concave distally. Posterdorsal corner sharp bearing row of denticles. Anal margin concave bearing rows of small setules. Lateral fascicles, radially: 5-6 postanal groups, each consisting of 6-15 denticles. Marginal denticles: 8-10 single spines, equal in length. Natatorial setae of the same length, naked.

Terminal claw (fig.39c): Equal in length to postanal portion, armed with small setules. One basal spine as 1/3 of the claw.

First antenna (antennule) (fig.39a): short, not reaching tip of rostrum.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.40a): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one slender seta (I') and bearing fine setules, hardly visible. One spine present at the base of ODL. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), seta I one hook-like, relatively large, second segment unilaterally armed with small spines, seta II slender with small setules present since half of seta, seta III shortest with row of small spinules. Row of setules present on IDL trunk. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4) subequal in length, all seta armed with setules distally. Endite 2 (E2) bearing two apical setae (5-6), of which seta 5 the longest, both setulated. Endite 1 (E1) with four apical setae (7-10), setae 7-8 as the same length, naked, setae 9-10 as the same length, bilaterally setulated. One lateral seta present at the middle of the trunk, bilaterally setulated with short spinules distally. Groups of slender spinules present more radial on inner side. Trunk with 3-4 rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two slender ejector hooks, of the same length, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not clear.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.40b): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) with a setulated seta apically. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase though scrapers 1-3 are equal in length, scrapers 1-4 bi-segmented, similar unilaterally armed with fine setules distally; scraper 5 bi-segmented, unilaterally armed with strong setules distally, scrapers 6-8 as half as the former, unilaterally armed with fine setules distally. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I slender, element II more robust, armed with 4-5 denticles from base to tip. Gnathobasic filter comb with eight plumose setae (1-8), setae 1 and 2 considerably shorter, setae 3-8 similar in length.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.40c): Epipodite and exopodite (EX) not studied.

Endopodite (EN) divided to two rows; anterior row with seven setae (1-7), setae 1 and 2 stout, seta 1 longer than seta 2, distally armed with short setules, setae 3-6 provided with short setules distally, seta 7 naked; posterior row with four setae (1'-4'), increasing in length posteriorly and all bilaterally setulated, one naked sensilla between seta 1' and 2'. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), element I large, curved inwards, unilaterally setulated but hardly visible, element II shorter, naked, fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with eight setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (figs.40d-e): Epipodite not studied. Exopodite (EX) round, bearing seven setae (1-7) with generally gradual increasing in length anteriorly, although the first may be shorter and seta 6 longer than seta 5, all bilaterally setulated with long setules, setae 5 and 7, half as long as the first two.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion, anteriorly bearing five setae (1-5), seta 1 rounded basally and more slender distally, unilaterally armed with fine short setules, hardly visible, setae 2-4 'flaming-torch' setae, distally armed with long-slender setules, counting 7-8 setules each, seta 5 rod-like receptor, round basally, larger than flaming-torch setae, naked; posteriorly bearing four soft setae (1'-4'), all as the same length. Gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I large-slender, unilaterally setulated with short setules distally and longer setules basally, element II and III naked fused at base to each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with three setae.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (figs.40f-g): Pre-epipodite (PEP) and epipodite (EP) rounded (fig.40g). Exopodite (EX) one lobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); anterior portion larger than posterior portion, setae 1-3 on anterior portion, seta 1 longest, seta 2 and 3 gradually shorter, respectively, all bilaterally setulated; posterior portion smaller, bearing one seta (seta 4), comparable in length with seta 2, two round small hills between the endopodite and seta 4.

Endopodite (EN) more round-elongated, setulated apically, two endopodite setae setulated distally, decreasing in length posteriorly. Gnathobasic filter comb of 3-4 setae (figs.40f-g).

Sixth trunk limb (P6): not studied.

Variability:

Some variability was noted in these following characters: 1) the labrum can be rounded or spade shaped and 2) number of gnathobasic filter comb of P5 can be 3 or 4 setae.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by 1) its valve ornamentation which obviously hexagonal reticulated and 2) although shape of postabdomen is similar to *Chydorus eurynotus* and *C. ventricosus* but *reticulatus* displays smaller number of marginal denticles, only 7-8 marginal denticles and 5-6 lateral fascicles of setae.

Remarks:

Michael and Hann (1979) remarks that the body size is variable, ranging from 0.50-0.60 mm (Africa, Daday, 1910), 0.42-0.54 (type material, re-measured by Michael & Hann, 1979), 0.37-0.50 mm (Michael & Hann, 1979) and the ornamentation of valve also variable, polygonal or hexagonal reticulated.

However we found that Thai specimens mostly show the following differences; 1) the ornamentation of valve strongly hexagonal reticulated and 2) three small teeth near the base of the postabdominal claw were absent as reported by Bär, 1924.

Biology:

This species is mostly found among aquatic plants (Sars, 1901). In Thailand it has been found in freshwater swamps and more rich in the rice field.

Distribution:

At present *Chydorus reticulatus* has been recorded mainly in tropical region; Sri Lanka, India, Java and Thailand. In Thailand it has been recorded throughout the country (Sanoamuang, 1998, Maiphae, 2004 and Maiphae, 2005).

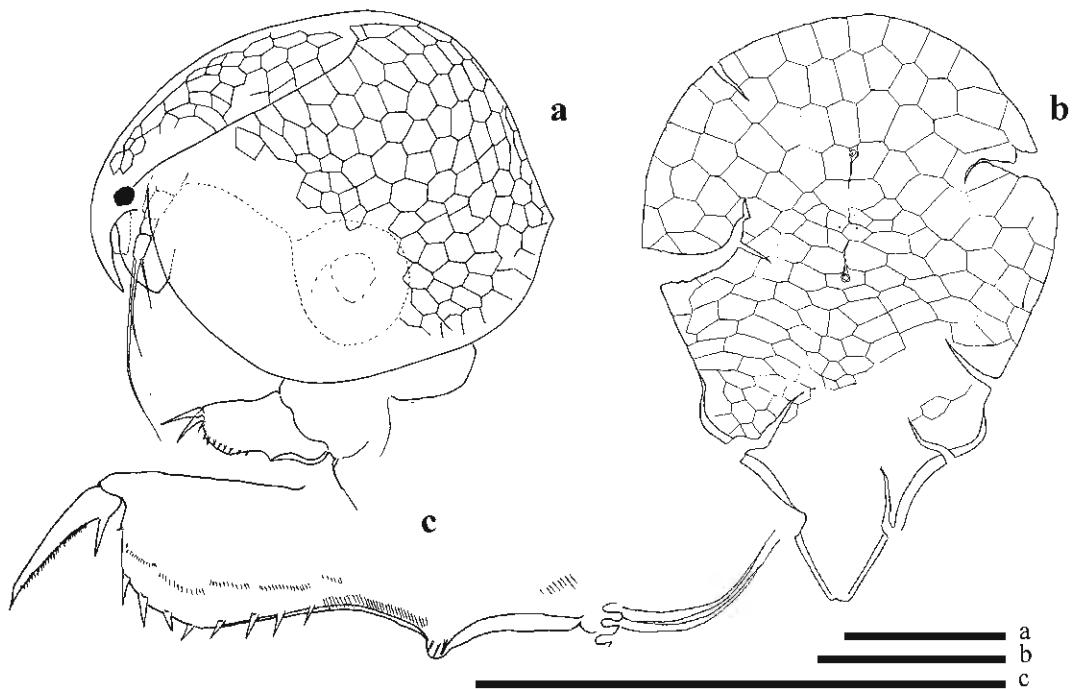


Figure 39. *Chydorus reticulatus* Daday, 1898: parthenogenetic females from rice field (S62), Bangklum District, Songkhla Province, southeastern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, head pores and head shield; Figure c, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.

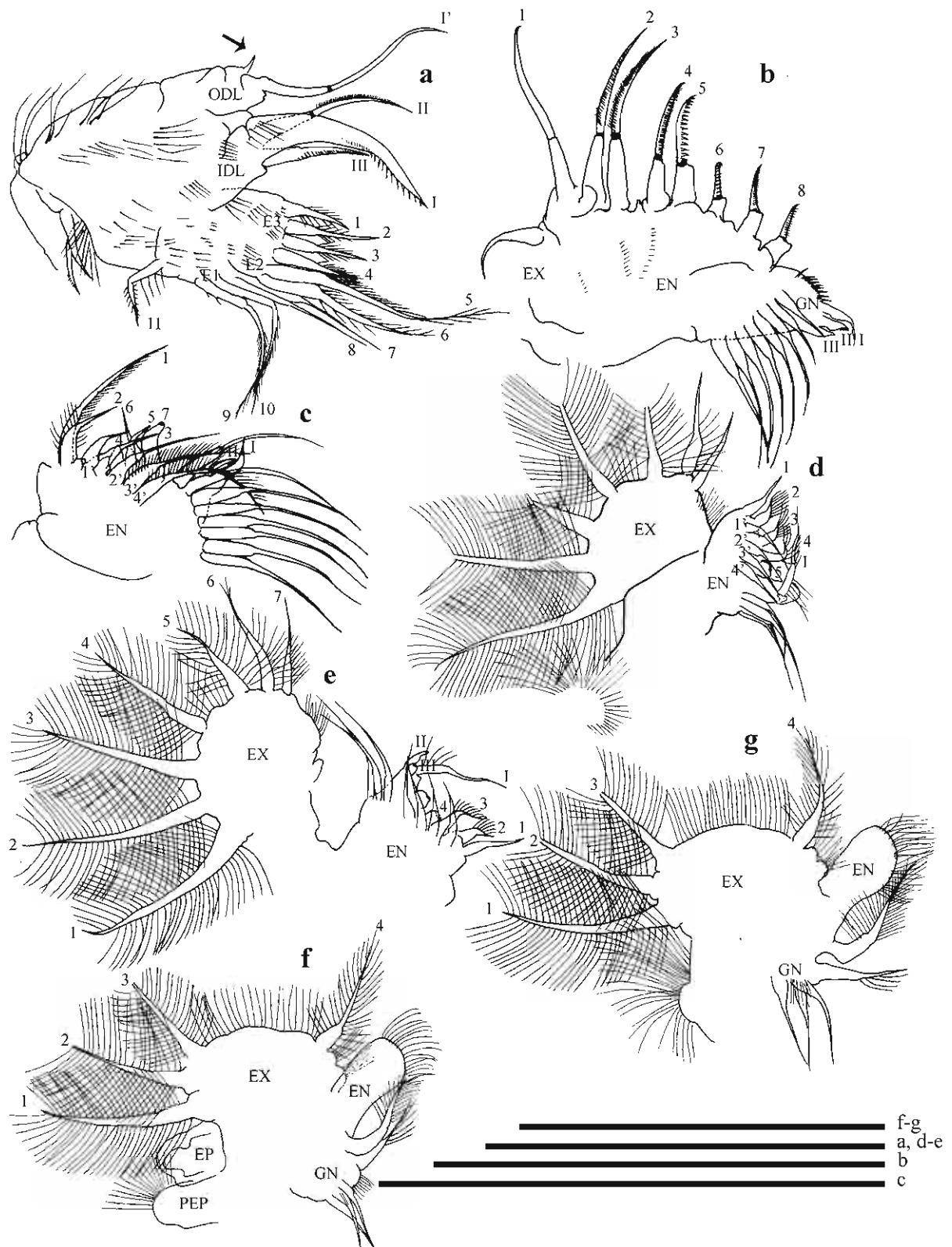


Figure 40. *Chydorus reticulatus* Daday, 1898: appendages of females from rice field (S62), Bangklum District, Songkhla Province, southeastern Thailand. Figure a, trunk limb 1; Figure b, trunk limb 2; Figure c, trunk limb 3; Figures d-e, trunk limb 4; Figures f-g, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

4. *Chydorus* sp.

Material examined:

Northern Thailand: one parthenogenetic female from Kudkao marsh (NE12), Khon Kean Province, collected by the author, SM.

Short description (figure 41)

Length about 0.25-0.3 mm. Valves with deep mesjes. Rostrum point downward. Antennule not reaching the tip of rostrum. Postabdomen not wide, pre-and postanal not distinct.

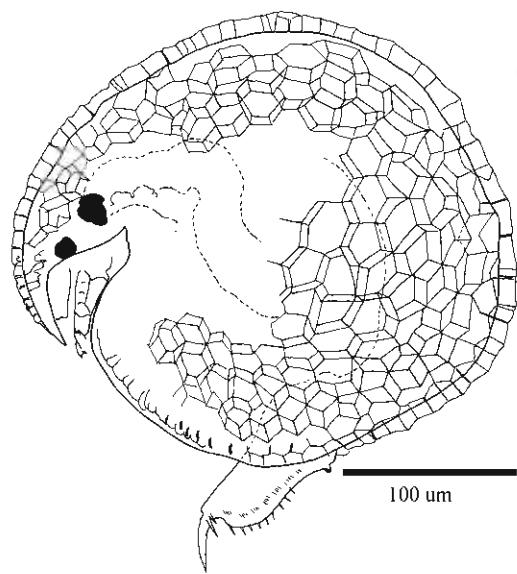


Figure 41. *Chydorus* sp. :: parthenogenetic female from Kudkao marsh (NE12), Khon Kean Province, northeastern Thailand. Scale bar denotes 100 um.

5. *Chydorus ventricosus* Daday, 1898

Type material: six specimens on microscope slide X-87, labelled Ceylon 1071/77; five specimens on microscope slide X-89, labelled Ceylon 1070/81 (located in Természettudományi Múzeum, Budapest, Hungary)

Type locality: Madatugama, Sri Lanka

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: five parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Thale-noi marsh (S41), Pattalung Province, southeastern Thailand, collected date 28-01-2006, collected by the author, SM and two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from rice field, Bangklum District, Songkhla Province, southeastern Thailand, collected date 20-12-2006, collected by Chanpriang, P.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figures 42-43)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.42a-c): ovoid shape in lateral view, maximum height at the middle of body. Length 0.3-0.35 mm, about 1.2 times maximal length (n=5), height 0-25-0.30 mm. Dorsal margin forms curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles round. Posterior margin slightly concave, postero-ventral corner broadly rounded. Antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin round, about 23-30 slender setae gradually decreasing in length toward posterior end, the posteriormost setae short and not setulated (figs.42d-e).

Head (figs.42a-c): Relatively small. Rostrum pointing downward. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus shorter than distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus in some specimens (figs.42a-b) and the same distance in some specimens (fig.42c).

Labrum (figs.42a,c): large, with a rounded anterior margin, not setulated.

Postabdomen (fig.42g): wide about 2.5 times as long as high, preanal portion about 1.5 times longer than distal part. Dorsal margin concave, forming angle in the middle or rounded. Ventral margin gradually narrowing distally. Posterodorsal corner sharp. Anal margin concave, with distinct pre-and postanal corner and bearing 2-3 rows of small denticles, each row consisting of 3-5 denticles. Lateral fascicles, radially: 18-20 postanal groups, each consisting of 10-12 denticles. Marginal denticles: 10-12 single spines, gradually increasing in size distally. Natatorial setae of the same length, naked.

Terminal claw (fig.42g): Equal in length to distal portion. Basal spine about 1/3 of the claw, one setule clearly arising in proximal part of basal spine, close to the base of claw.

First antenna (antennule) (figs.42a-c): short, not reaching tip of rostrum. Body compact, rod-like, about twice as long as wide.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.43a-b): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta (I') slender and bearing fine setules, hardly visible. One spine present at the base of ODL. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), seta I one hook-like, relatively large, a row of small setules present at haft of the seta, seta II slender, the same length as ODL seta, second segment unilaterally armed with fine setules, seta III more stout, second segment unilaterally armed with short setules, well spaced, one slender spine located between seta II and III (fig.43a). Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4) subequal in length, all seta setulated. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three apical setae (5-7), of which seta 6 the longest, all setulated. Endite 1 (E1) with two apical setae (8-9), setae 8 and 9 as the same length, second segment bilaterally armed with fine setules, seta 9, row of 3-4 spines at first segment. Trunk with 4-5 rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two long and slender ejector hooks, of the same length, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (figs.43c-d): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) rounded, a setulated seta apically. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase, scrapers 1, 2 and 3 bisegmented, similar unilaterally armed with fine setules distally, scrapers 4-5 bisegmented, unilaterally armed with well-separated strong setules distally, scrapers 6-8 bisegmented, unilaterally armed with strong setules distally. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I and III setulated distally, element II more robust, unilaterally armed with seven denticles from base to tip. Gnathobasic filter comb with eight plumose setae (1-8), setae 1-3 considerably shorter, setae 4-8 similar in length.

Third trunk limb (P3) (figs.43e-g): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) subquadrangular (fig.43e), bearing seven setae (1-7): seta 1 and 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, both bilaterally setulated, setae 4 and 5 similar in length and similar armed with bilaterally setulated, seta 6 unilaterally armed with long setules, seta 7 more slender, bilaterally armed with short, fine setules distally.

Endopodite (EN) divided to two rows; anterior row with eight setae (1-8) (fig.43f), setae 1 and 2 stout, seta 1 shorter than seta 2, distally armed with short setules, seta 3 more slender, unilaterally setulated distally, setae 4-7 provided with setules distally, one sensilla, naked, between setae 3 and 4; posterior row with four setae (1'-5'), similar in length and all bilaterally setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I large, curved inwards, unilaterally setulated, element II and III shorter, naked, all fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (figs.43h-i): Epipodite round. Exopodite (EX) more round, bearing seven setae (1-7) with generally gradual increasing in length anteriorly; seta 2 longest, all bilaterally setulated with long setules; setae 3 and 4 are as the same length; seta 5 plumose, bilaterally armed with long setules; setae 6-7 slender, half as long as the longest, bilaterally setulated with short setules. One elongated projection present between epipodite and exopodite in some specimens (fig.43i).

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion, anteriorly bearing five setae (1-5) (fig.43i), seta 1 unilaterally armed with fine short setules, hardly visible; setae 2-4 'flaming-torch' setae, distally armed with long-slender setules, counting 8-9 setules each, seta 5 rod-like receptor, short, naked; posteriorly bearing four soft setae (1'-4'), seta 4' shortest, setae 1' and 2' shorter than seta 3, all bilaterally setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), element I large-slender, unilaterally setulated distally with long setules, element II naked, fused at base to element I.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (figs.43j-k): Pre-epipodite (PEP) not studied. Epipodite (EP) rounded, elongated digitiform projection presents. Exopodite (EX) not bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); setae 1-3 on anterior portion, seta 2 longest, setae 1 and seta 3 gradually smaller, respectively, all setulated; posterior portion bearing one seta (seta 4), half as long as the longest. Two elongated projections present between epipodite and exopodite in some specimens (fig.43j).

Endopodite (EN) ovoid-elongated, setulated apically. Two endopodite setae setulated distally, decreasing in length posteriorly. Gnathobasic filter comb of 3 setae (figs.43j-k).

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by its large size comparable with another *Chydorus* species, which is up to 0.4 mm; and it has a large, wide postabdomen provided with 10-12 marginal spines with spinules at posterior margin and 18-20 more radial lateral fascicles of setae.

Biology:

This species is mostly found among aquatic plants (Sars, 1901). In the present study it has been found in freshwater swamps, in areas dominated by *Cyperus* sp. in combination with *Nelumbo* sp. It shows higher abundance in the rainy season.

Distribution:

At present *Chydorus ventricosus* has been recorded in Sri Lanka, India, China, Java East Africa and Thailand. In Thailand it has been recorded through the country.

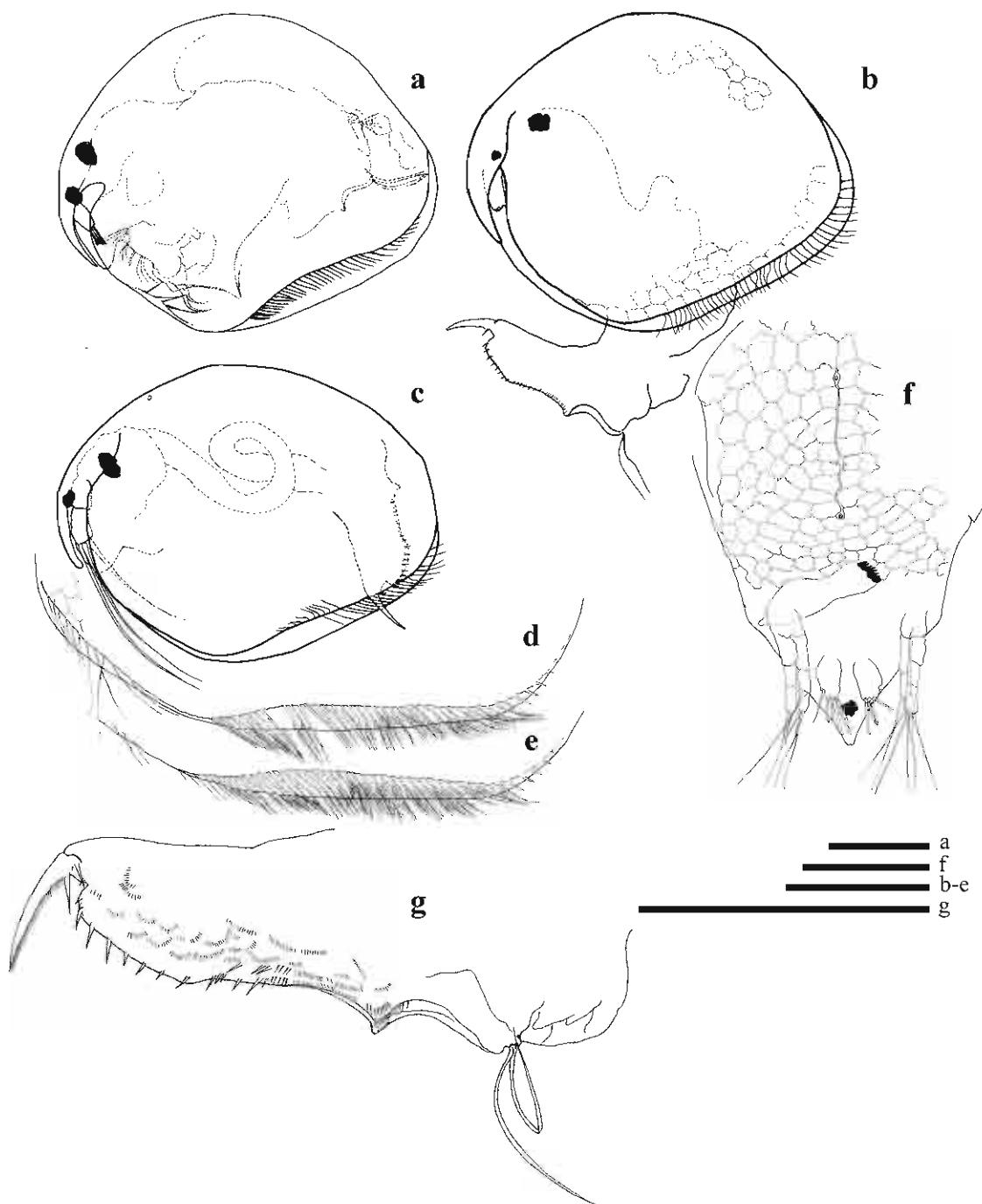


Figure 42. *Chydorus ventricosus* Sars, 1901: parthenogenetic female from Thale-noi marsh (S41), Pattalung Province (a) and from rice field (S62), Bangklum District, Songkhla Province, (b-g), southeastern Thailand. Figures a-c, adult females in lateral view; Figure d-e, ventral valve setae; Figure f, head shield with its head pores; Figure g, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.



Figure 43. *Chydorus ventricosus* Sars, 1901: appendages of female from Thale-noi marsh (S41), Pattalung Province, southeastern Thailand (a,c,f-h,j) and appendages of female from Han swamp (NE01), Udonthani Province, northeastern Thailand. Figures a-b, trunk limb 1; Figures c-d, trunk limb 2; Figures e-g, rtunk limb 3 and its inner portion; Figures h-i, trunk limb 4; Figures j-k, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Genus *Dadaya* (Daday, 1898)

Type species: *Dadaya macrops* (Daday, 1898)

Lateral body outline oval. Posterior margin of head shield widely rounded, anterior margin produced into an elongated rostrum. Major head pore single. Valve with hexagons. Setae on posterior half of ventral margin of valve inserted on its inner surface. Labrum elongated, of peculiar structure. AI protruding beyond tip of rostrum. AII not reaching tip of rostrum. AII with setae 0-0-3/0-1-3. Labral lamella large, elongated and narrow. Claw with one basal spine. Exopodites of thoracic limbs III and IV with 7 setae. Ocellus and eye very large.

In Thailand we found only one species of this genus, *Dadaya macrops* (Daday, 1898)

1. *Dadaya macrops* (Daday, 1898)

Materials examined:

Northern Thailand: one parthenogenetic female, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Boke swamp (NE10), northeastern Thailand, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figure 44)

Appendages of parthenogenetic female

Headshield (fig.44a): one central head pore.

Postabdomen (fig.44b): wide, about 2-2.5 times as long as high, distal part as long as preanal portion. Dorsal margin almost straight. Ventral margin round and wider postanally. Posterodorsal corner round. Anal margin concave, with no distinction between pre-and postanal corner and bearing 2-3 rows of small denticles, each row consisting of 3-5 denticles. No lateral fascicles but about 7-8 rows of setules radially at preanal portion, each consisting of 6-20 denticles. Marginal denticles: 20-21 single

spines, gradually increasing in size distally, the longest at the middle. Natatorial setae of the same length, naked.

Terminal claw (fig.44b): Length about 2/3 of postanal portion. Basal spine as 1/3 of the claw.

Trunk limb: six pairs

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.44c): Exopodite (EX) subquadrangular, seven setae, three lateral setae and four anteriorly subequal in length, though seta 5 shortest. Endopodite (EN) divided to two rows; anterior row with eight setae (1-8), setae 1 and 2 stout, subequal in length, setae 3-8 more slender, increasing in length posteriorly; posterior row not clear. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-III), fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.44d): Epipodite not studied. Exopodite (EX) round, bearing seven setae (1-7), decreasing in length posteriorly, though seta 5 shorter than seta 6, all bilaterally setulated.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion, anteriorly bearing five slender setae (1-5), setae 2-4 'flaming-torch' setae; posteriorly bearing four soft setae (1'-4'), all as the same length.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.44e): Pre-epipodite (PEP) not studied. Epipodite (EP) subquadrangular. Exopodite (EX) bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); anterior portion larger than posterior portion, setae 1-3 on anterior portion, decreasing in length posteriorly, all setulated; posterior portion smaller, bearing one seta (seta 4), relatively short, about 2/3 of the longest on anterior portion.

Endopodite (EN) subquadrangular, setulated apically, two endopodite setae setulated distally, both are the same length. Gnathobasic filter combs of five setae.

Sixth trunk limb (P6): not studied.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by its large ocellus, which obviously larger than eye.

Distributions:

In Thailand it has been recorded in several types of habitat throughout Thailand, so it is a common species in the country.

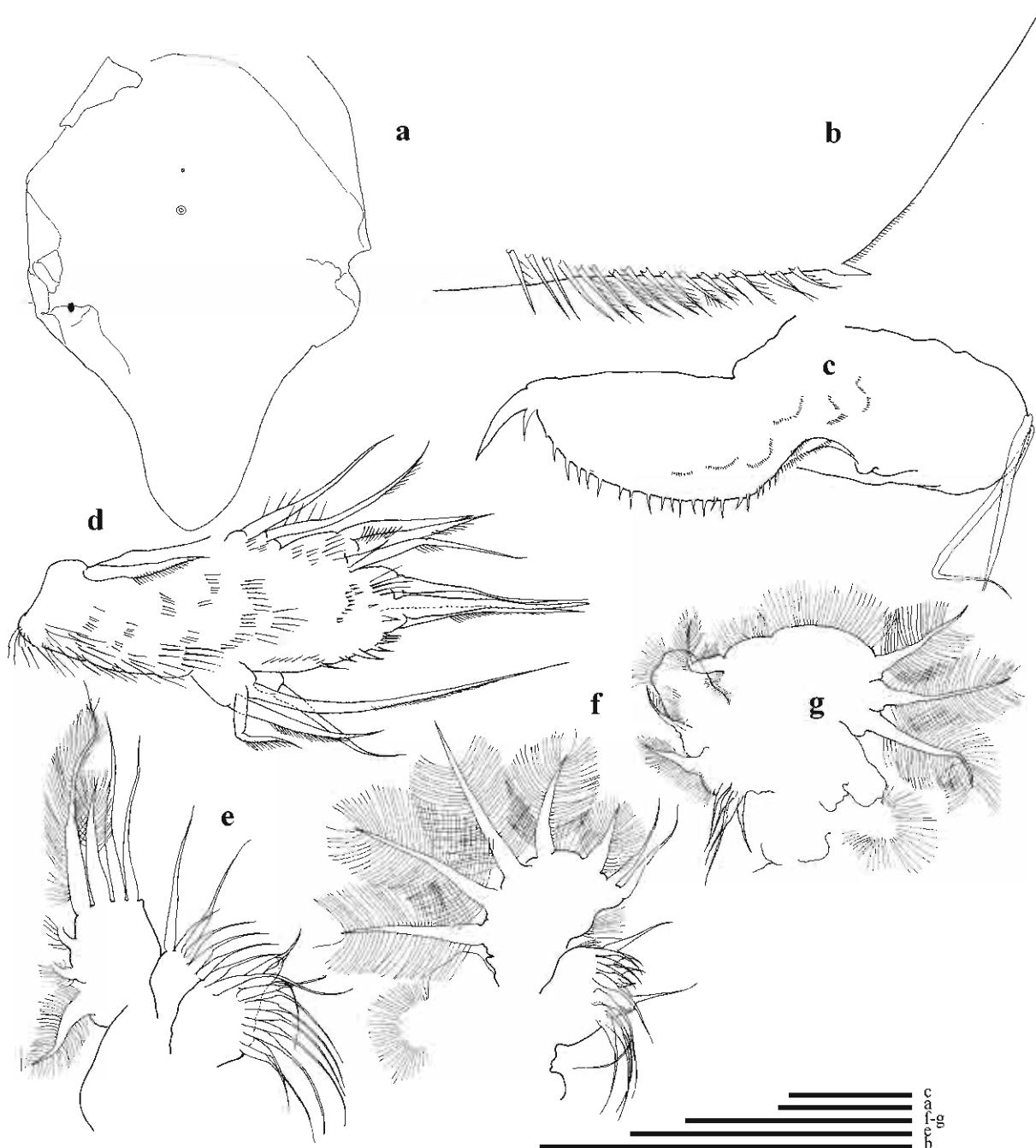


Figure 44. *Dadaya macrops* (Daday, 1898): appendages of female from Boak swamp (NE10), Khon Kean Province, northeastern Thailand. Figure a, head shield and its head pores; Figure b, postero-ventral corner of valve; Figure c, postabdomen; Figure d, trunk limb 1; Figure e, trunk limb 3; Figure f, trunk limb 4; Figure g, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Genus *Disparalona* Fryer, 1968

Short description of the genus (Smirnov, 1996)

Freyer (1968:286) defines *Disparalona* as Chydoridae of the subfamily Chydorinae, of more or less elongate form. Valve with broadly rounded postero-ventral corner with or without one or more denticles, and either striated or reticulated. Ventral margin of valves with narrow flange showing no elaboration in the region of the illdefined embayment, and fringed over the whole of their length by setae of more or less uniform type, which show little differentiation among themselves on the basis of function. Flange on anterior margin of valve widened dorsally. Head shield drawn into distinct, sometimes markedly elongate, rostrum, and with head pores showing the arrangement found in several chydorid genera..., namely two head pores between which are situated two closely-set minor pores.

Antennae with seven natatory setae and three stout rambling spines, one on the distal segment of the endopod and one on the basal and distal segments of the exopod. Five pairs of trunk limbs. Trunk limb 3 in almost constant, active motion in life, with fine gnathobasic filter plate and coarse outer sieve, and with large sweeping seta arising at posterior dorsal corner of gnathobase and directed along food groove.

Postabdomen with sharply pointed marginal denticles and minute lateral setules but no lateral squamae. Alimentary canal with caecum.

Peculiar features of structure of thoracic limbs of *D. rostrata* were noted by Smirnov (1966). This genus, which is also characterized by a weak development of the labral plate, was established by Fryer (1968) for *D. rostrata* and later (Fryer, 1971) for *D. acutirostris*. *D. leei* is actually a North American counterpart of *D. rostrata*. As to Eurasia, according to Michael & Frey (1984) "one cannot be certain that only a single species of *D. rostrata* occurs over all of it.... It does seem certain, though, that the taxon in Eastern Asia is different from the nominate taxon in Europe". Yet, populations from the Ob, Tashkent region, Kungrad region (both Uzbekistan), the Amur, Popov Island (in Peter the Great Bay) do not manifest noticeable differences from European populations.

Type species: *Disparalona rostrata* (Koch, 1841)

Key to three species of *Disparalona* Fryer, 1968 found in Thailand

1 a. elongated body, height is about 1.2-1.4 times of width, long postabdomen, preanal angle of postabdomen prominent.....1. *Disparalona hamata* (Birge, 1879)

b. more elongated body, height is about 1.5-1.7 times of width, rather long postabdomen, pre-anal angle of postabdomen not prominent.....2. *D. caudata*

Smirnov, 1996

1. *Disparalona rostrata* (Koch, 1841)

Holotype: Not existent

Lectotype: of *Phrixura rectirostris* (syn.), slide II-15 in zoological museum of University of Copenhagen (Denmark).

Type locality: Regensburg (Germany)

Materials examined:

Northern Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Lengsai swamp (N02), Payao Province, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figure 45)

Parthenogenetic female

Postabdomen (figs.45a-b): wide about 2.5 times as long as high, preanal portion about 1-1.5 times longer than distal part. Dorsal margin concave (fig.45a) or almost straight in some specimens (fig.45b). Ventral margin rounded, gradually narrowing distally. Posterodorsal corner sharp. Anal margin concave or almost straight, with distinct pre-and postanal corner and bearing row of small setules. Lateral fascicles: 7-8 postanal groups, each consisting of 9-12 denticles. Marginal denticles: 8-9 single spines, gradually increasing in size distally, thought the distalmost shortest.

Terminal claw (figs.45a-b): Equal in length to distal portion. Basal spine about 1/7 or 1/8 of the claw, one minute setule clearly arising in dorsal margin of the basis of claw in some specimens (fig.45a).

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.45c-d): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta, slender and bearing fine setules, hardly visible in some specimens (fig.45c). Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae, all slender, a row of small setules present at haft of the seta, one smallest seta, the other two subequal in length. Endite 3 (E3) with four setae (1-4), three setae subequal in length, one longest close to endite 2, all seta setulated. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three apical setae (5-7), subequal in length, all setulated. Endite

1 (E1) with two apical setae (8-9), seta 9 as as half length of seta 8, row of well-space denticles at the basal part of seta 8, second segment bilaterally armed with fine setules, seta 9 with bilaterally setulated distally. Basally two slender ejector hooks, of the same length, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (figs.43h-i): Exopodite (EX) more round, bearing seven setae (1-7) with generally gradual increasing in length anteriorly; seta 5 longest, all bilaterally setulated with long setules; setae 1 and 2 half as long as the longest; setae 3 and 4 are as the same length.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion, anteriorly bearing four setae (1-4), seta 2 robust; setae 2-4 'flaming-torch' setae, distally armed with long-slender setules, counting 8-10 setules each, seta 1 armed with fine short setules basally; posteriorly bearing four soft setae, all slender and bilaterally setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), element I longer and more slender, unilaterally setulated distally with long setules, element II naked, distal part hook-like, fused at base to element I.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.45f): Pre-epipodite (PEP) not studied. Epipodite (EP) rounded. Exopodite (EX) not bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); setae 1-3 on anterior portion, all equal in length and bilaterally setulated; posterior portion bearing one seta (seta 4), about 2/3 of those three.

Endopodite (EN) ovoid-elongated, setulated apically. Endopodite seta setulated distally.

Biology:

This species is mostly found in the littoral zone outside of vegetation, frequently in accumulations of organic matter, in ripples of sand. As in most Chydoridae, two parthenogenetic eggs in the brood pouch; as a rare exception, females from Finland (Michael & Frey, 1984) carried 4-10 small parthenogenetic eggs.

Distribution:

Palearctic, however, it also has been found in south Africa and Thailand.



Figure 45. *Disparalona rostrata* (Koch, 1841): appendages of parthenogenetic female from swamp (N02), Payao Province, northern Thailand. Figures a-b, postabdomen; Figures c-d, trunk limb 1; Figure e, trunk limb 4; Figure f, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Genus *Dunhevedia* King, 1853

Short note of the genus (Smirnov, 1996)

The initial description (King, 1852:261) is far from the current morphological definition of this genus: ‘Carapace oval; anterior margin ciliated, ending in a short spine directed downwards. Last segment of the abdomen short.’

The description of the type species *D. crassa* is also very short: ‘Antenna with a small tubercles near its base, furnished with a short seta. When seen from the back, the outline of the animal is convex at every part, the thickest portion being below the middle. ‘King’s figure (Plate VII F) demonstrates at least one specific feature—the subterminal denticle at the posterior-ventral angle of the valve.

Thus, on the whole, this genus is acceptable, not by its initial definition, but as a traditional genus supported by subsequent descriptions, similar to the situation in many other old genera of chydorids. Species of this genus can be easily recognized by their oval body outline, subterminal denticle at the posterior-ventral angle of the valve, preceded by a slight depression on the ventral margin of valve, blunt rostrum, and setae on the posterior half of the ventral margin of the valves inserted on its inner surface. The postabdomen is oval and the anal is situated on its proximal side. All with setae 0-0-3/1-1-3, spines 1-0-1/0-0-1 (according to Rajapaksa & Fernando, 1987). Claw with one basal spine, Ocellus smaller than eye.

Species of the genus *Dunhevedia* differ in indentation of the labral plate (parallelism with *Ephemeroporus*)

Type species: *Dunhevedia crassa* King, 1853

Key to species of the genus *Dunhevedia* found in Thailand

1. Labral plate without teeth.....*Dunhevedia crassa* King, 1853
2. Labral plate with teeth.....*Dunhevedia serrata* Daday, 1898

1. *Dunhevedia crassa* King, 1853

Holotype: not existent.

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Thale-noi marsh (S41), Pattalung Province, southeastern Thailand, collected date 28-01-2006, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figure 46)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.46a-b): ovoid shape in lateral view, maximum height at the middle of body. Length 0.25-0.3 mm, about 1.2 times maximal length (n=2). Dorsal margin forms curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles round with one or two denticles (fig.46b). Posterior margin slightly concave. Antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin slightly round, about 25-30 slender setae toward posterior end.

Head (fig.46a): Rostrum short, about half of body height. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus shorter than distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus.

Labrum (fig.46a): large, tip of rostrum angulated.

Postabdomen (fig.46c): wide about 1.5 times as long as high, no distinct between preanal and distal part. Dorsal margin concave. Ventral margin slightly concave, almost straight. Lateral fascicles, radially: 3-4 rows of lateral fascicles, each row consisting of 11-12 postanal groups, each group consisting of 2-6 denticles. Marginal denticles: 10-12 single spines, of the smale size, the distalmost the shortest.

Terminal claw (fig.46c): Basal spine about $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{1}{3}$ of the claw, row of small setules from the base to distal end.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.46d): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta slender and bearing fine setules, hardly visible. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), all seta slender, second segment unilaterally armed with fine setules. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4) subequal in length, all seta setulated. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three apical setae (5-7), all setulated. Endite 1 (E1) with three apical setae (8-10), all as the same length, second segment laterally armed with fine setules. Trunk with 4-5 rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two long and slender ejector hooks, one as half of another. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by its peculiar postabdomen, quadrangular-like shape, with no distinct between pre- and postanal portion and labral plate not serrated.

Biology:

It survives a salinity up to 25.9 ppt (Kudelina, 1030 referred by Smirnov, 1996).

Distribution:

Worldwide, at warm latitudes.

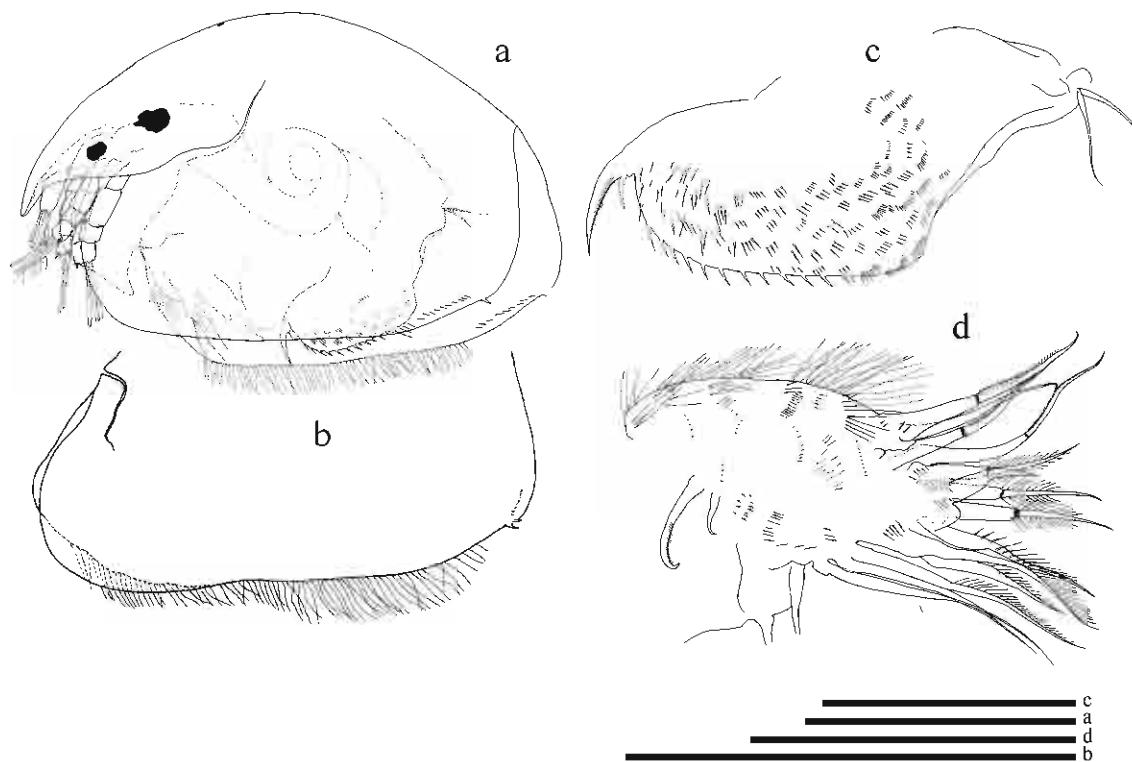


Figure 46. *Dunhevedia crassa* King, 1853: parthenogenetic female from Thale-noi marsh (S41), Pattalung Province, southeastern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, ventral of valve; Figure c, postabdomen; Figure d, trunk limb 1. Scale bars denote 100 μ m.

2. *Dunhevedia serrata* Daday, 1898

Materials examined:

Northeastern Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Boak swamp (NE10), Khon Kean Province, northeastern Thailand, collected by the author, SM.

Northern Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Lengsai swamp (N02), Payao Province, northern Thailand, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figures 47-48)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.47a, d): ovoid shape in lateral view, maximum height at the middle of body. Length 0.25-0.3 mm, about 1.2 times maximal length (n=2). Dorsal margin forms curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles round with one or two denticles (fig.47d). Posterior margin slightly concave. Antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin slightly round, about 25-30 slender setae toward posterior end.

Head (fig.47a): Rostrum short, about half of body height. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus as equal as distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus. Anterior and posterior margin rounded, two main head pores.

Labrum (fig.47c): large, dorsal margin serrated with 7-8 teeth, tip of rostrum angulated.

Postabdomen (fig.47e): wide about 1.5 times as long as high, no distinct between preanal and distal part. Dorsal margin concave. Ventral margin slightly concave, almost straight. Lateral fascicles, radially: 3-4 rows of lateral fascicles, each row consisting of 11-12 postanal groups, each group consisting of 2-6 denticles. Marginal denticles: 10-12 single spines, of the smale size, the distalmost the shortest.

Terminal claw (fig.47e): Basal spine about $\frac{1}{2}$ of the claw, row of small setules from the base to distal end.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.48a): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta slender and bearing fine setules, hardly visible. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), slightly shorter than ODL seta, all seta slender, second segment unilaterally armed with fine setules. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4) subequal in length, all seta setulated. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three apical setae (5-7), all setulated, row of small setules on the base of endite. Endite 1 (E1) with three apical setae (8-10), all as the same length, second segment laterally armed with fine setules, a short but slender seta at the base of seta 8. Trunk with 4-5 rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two long and slender ejector hooks, one as half of another. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.48b): Pre-epipodite and epipodite rounded. Exopodite (EX) subquadrangular, bearing seven setae (1-7): seta 1 and 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, both bilaterally setulated, shorter than the longest about 4 times, seta 4 the longest, armed with bilaterally setulated, setae 6-7 thinner and more slender, armed with fine setules.

Gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I and II long and slender, element II as half of element I, element III naked, shortest, all fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.48c): Pre-spirodite and epipodite round. Exopodite (EX) round, bearing seven setae (1-7) with generally gradual increasing in length though seta 5 longest, setae 6-7 shorter, thinner and more slender.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion, anteriorly; bearing five slender setae, generally decreasing in length posteriorly, thought the posteriormost the longest, setae 1-4 bilaterally setulated with short setules, seta 5 bilaterally armed with fine setules distally but basally, unilaterally armed with well-space long setules; posteriorly; with four stiff setae, bilaterally setulated. Gnathobase with three elements, all naked and

small, fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter combs with five gnathobasic setae.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.48d): Pre-epipodite (PEP) and epipodite rounded. Exopodite (EX) more rounded, not bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); setae 1-3 on anterior portion, seta 1 longest, setae 2 and seta 3 gradually smaller, respectively, all setulated; posterior portion bearing one seta (seta 4), as long as seta 2.

Endopodite (EN) ovoid, setulated apically.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by its peculiar postabdomen, quadrangular-like shape, with no distinct between pre- and postanal portion. It can be separated from the closest species, *Dunhevedia crassa* by its serrated labral plate.

Distribution:

Mostly in warm altitudes; Africa, Sri Lanka, India, Indonesia, Phillipines, New Guinea and Thailand.

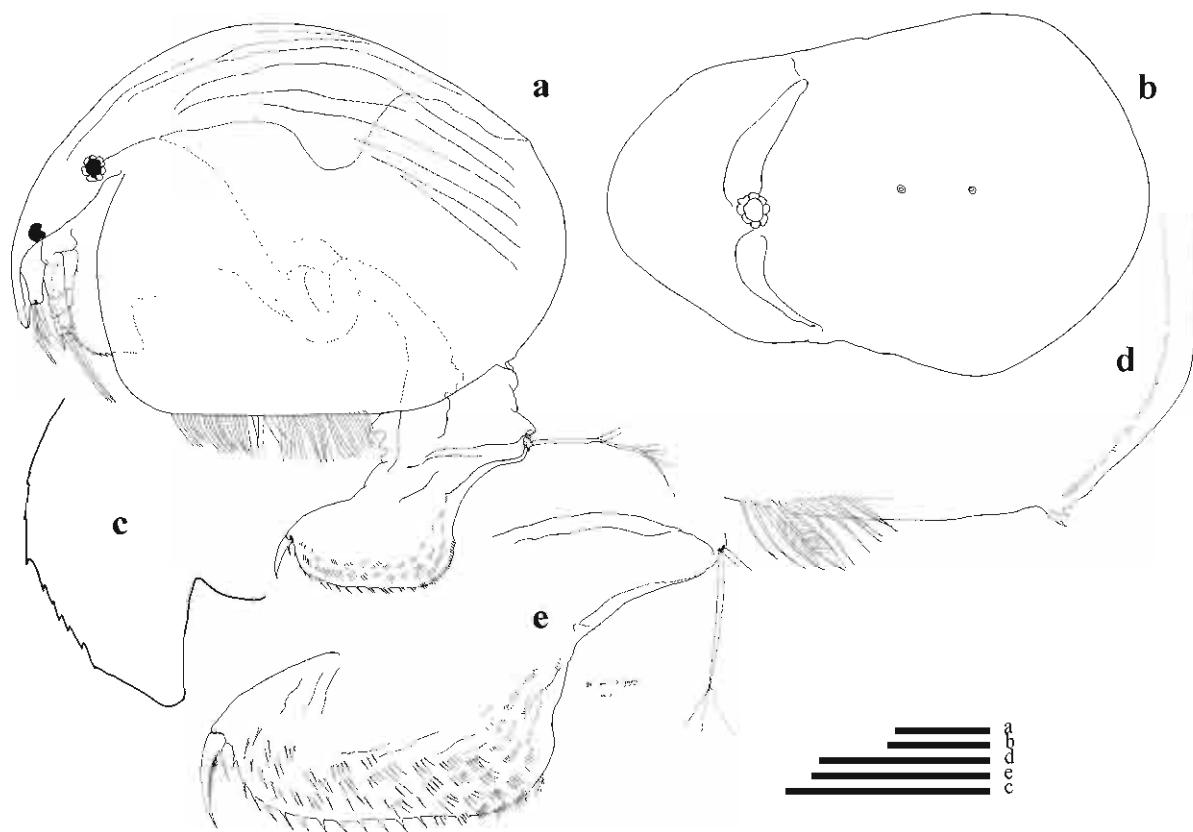


Figure 47. *Dunhevedia serrata* Daday, 1898: parthenogenetic female from Boak swamp (NE10), Khon Kean Province, northeastern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, head shield with its head pores; Figure c, labrum; Figure d, postero-ventral corner of valve; Figure e, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 μm .



Figure 48. *Dunhevedia serrata* Daday, 1898: appendages of parthenogenetic females from Lengsai swamp (N02), Payao Province, northern Thailand. Figure a, trunk limb 1; Figure b, trunk limb 3; Figure c, trunk limb 4; Figure d, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 μm .

Genus *Ephemeroporus* Frey, 1982

Short description by Frey, 1982 (referred by Smirnov, 1996)

This genus was established for a well-outlined group of species, previously assigned to *Chydorus*. Diagnosis, according to Frey (1982): 'Head with a single, large median pore only in instar I. Headshield relatively short and broad, roughly equidimentaional. Rostrum short, most commonly tapered to a finely rounded tip, weakly keeled below; typically directed somewhat away from the shell, thereby exposing the labrum. Antennal formula of female 0(1)-0-0/0-1-3(1); one of terminal setae on ventral branch much shorter than the other two; all three spines extreamly delicate, the one on the basal segment of the dorsal branch often doubtfully visible. Labrum expended, most commonly with 1 or 4 serrations, teeth, or crenulayions on anterior margin. Shell with ventral bulge or angle about in the middle of ventral margin; anterior to this is a series of serrated, expanded setal bases, resembling teeth and usually without any filamentous setae arising from them; posteriorly the row of 'feathered' ventral setae becomes submarginal, as in *Chydorus*. Posterior-ventral angle usually armed with teeth or spine-like setae... "postabdomen elongated, with prominent and sharp pre-anal angle, which is provided laterally with fine but conspicuous clusters of setules; ventral margin with distinct spinule and break in curvature about $\frac{1}{4}$ war from distal end. Two groups of postanal marginal denticles: proximal 2-4 denticles slender, usually longer, often strinkingly so, than 5-7 denticles in distal group; the latter range from subequal to markedly unequal in length, with penultimate or antepenultimate denticle the longest. Postabdominal setae relatively long; if extended posteriorly, their tips would be among the distal groups of postabdominal margin denticles. Postabdominal claw evenly curved, provided with a flagellum-like structure, sometimes very lomg, attached apically or subapically; two basal spines...'

It may be added that the postabdomen in known males is not narrowing distally. The following key is largely in Frey's (1982) formulation. Its construction has been slightly modified, to fit the present context. It starts with denticles at the posterior ventral angle of valve. Presence or absence of such denticles may vary between individuals of a population. Thus, several individuals should be examined and the range of this character used for the identification.

E. margalefi Alonso, 1987 and *E. epiaphantoi* Alonso, 1987, defined on minute characters, are an example of the recent tendency to discriminate species by feathers which previously would have been used for characterizing populations.

Type species: *Ephemeropterus acanthodes* Frey, 1982

In Thailand, four *Ephemeropterus* species have been found; *E. tridentatus*, *E. phintonicus*, *E. hybridus* and *E. epiaphantoi* (which previously was recorded as *E. barroisi*).

Key to four species of *Ephemeropterus* Frey, 1982

- 1 a. no denticles at postero-ventral corner of valve.....2
- b. denticle present at postero-ventral corner of valve.....3
- 2 a. 2-3 spine-like setae at postero-ventral corner of valve; 3-4 teeth on labral plate, labral tip point.....1. *Ephemeropterus tridentatus* (Bergamin, 1939)
 - b. no denticle or spine-like setae at postero-ventral corner of valve; 3-4 teeth on labral plate, labral tip blunt.....2. *E. phintonicus* (Margaritora, 1969)
- 3 a. labral plate with single tooth.....3. *E. hybridus* (Daday, 1905)
 - b. labral plate with 3-4 teeth; a denticle at postero-ventral corner of valve small to large size.....4. *E. epiaphantoi* Alonso, 1987

1. *Ephemeropterus epiaphantoi* Alonso, 1987

Holotype: A parthenogenetic female, at Department of Ecology of Barcelona University (Spain).

Type locality: Reservoir of Guadalupejo (Spain).

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: parthenogenetic female, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Jik peat swamp, Phuket Province, parthenogenetic female from Pratong Island, southwestern Thailand and parthenogenetic female, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from rice field (S65), Namom District, Songkhla Province, southeastern Thailand, collected date 20-12-2006, collected by Chanpriang, P.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figures 49-50)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.49a, d): ovoid shape in lateral view, maximum height at the middle of body. Length 0.25-0.3 mm, about 1-1.2 times maximal length (n=3), height 0.25-0.30 mm. Dorsal margin forms curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles round. Posterior margin concave, postero-ventral angle rounded, bearing a denticle (figs.49a, d). Antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin round, about 22-28 slender setae start from the middle to posterior half, gradually decreasing in length toward posterior end, the anterior portion with long setae and not setulated.

Head (figs.49a,c): Relatively large comparatively with body height. Rostrum pointing downward. Compound eye present. Head shield posteriorly wide, pointing at anterior end, without head pore (fig.49c).

Labrum (figs.49a-b): large, anterior margin with a serration of four teeth.

Postabdomen (fig.49f): narrow about 2.5 times as long as high, preanal portion about 1.2 times longer than distal part. Dorsal and ventral margin almost pararell, gradually narrowing distally. Posterodorsal corner sharp. Anal margin almost straight, with distinct pre-and postanal corner and bearing row of small denticles, consisting of 3-7 denticles. Lateral fascicles: 5-6 postanal groups, each consisting of 5-9 denticles. Marginal denticles: 8-10 single spines, three posteriormost longest, equal in length. Natatorial setae of the same length, naked.

Terminal claw (fig.49f): Equal in length to distal portion. Basal spine arising at about 1/3 of terminal claw, about 1/3 of the claw length, one setule clearly arising in proximal part of basal spine, close to the base of claw; row of small setules from the base of terminal claw to distal end.

First antenna (antennule) (fig.49a): short, not reaching tip of rostrum. Body compact, rod-like, about twice as long as wide.

Second antenna (figs.49a, e): long (fig.49a), antenna formula, setae 0-0-3/0-1-3, spine 1-0-0/0-0-0 (fig.49e). All setae bi-segmented. Spine arising from the base of first segment of endopodite as half of length of its segment. Seta arising from middle segment of second segment of exopodite as long as the distal segment ones.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.50a): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta, slender and bearing fine setules, hardly visible. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), seta I one hook-like, but slender, a row of small setules present distally, seta II slender, the length as 2/3 of seta I, second segment unilaterally armed with fine setules, seta III more stout, length as half of seta II, second segment unilaterally armed with short setules, well spaced. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4) generally increasing in length posteriorly, all seta setulated. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three apical setae (5-7), of which seta 6 the longest, all setulated, one short seta arising at the base of endite between seta 6 and seta 7, short as 1/4 of the longest, unilaterally armed with short setules. Endite 1 (E1) with three apical setae (8-10), all as the same length, setae 8-9

second segment bilaterally armed with fine setules, seta 10 row of 6-7 spines at first segment, bilaterally armed with fine setules distally. Trunk with six rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two long and slender ejector hooks, of the same length, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.50b): Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase, though scraper 6 shortest, bisegmented, similar unilaterally armed with fine setules distally. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), element I and II unilaterally armed with setules distally. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae (1-7).

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.50c): Epipodite round, setulated distally. Exopodite (EX) subquadrangular, bearing seven setae (1-7): seta 1 and 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, both bilaterally setulated, seta 2 as half of seta 1; seta 4 longest, bilaterally setulated; setae 6 and 7 similar in length and similar armed with bilaterally setulated.

Endopodite (EN) divided to two rows; anterior row with eight setae (1-8), all seta slender, seta 1 shorter than seta 2, distally armed with short setules, seta 3 more slender, unilaterally setulated distally, setae 4-7 provided with setules distally, one sensilla, naked, between setae 6 and 7; posterior row with four setae (1'-5'), similar in length and all bilaterally setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), both element unilaterally setulated, naked, all fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with eight setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.50d): Epipodite round. Exopodite (EX) more round, bearing seven setae (1-7) with generally gradual increasing in length anteriorly; setae 2-3 as same length.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion, anteriorly bearing five setae (1-4), seta 1 stout, unilaterally armed with fine short setules, hardly visible; setae 2-4 'flaming-torch' setae, distally armed with long-slender setules, counting 5-8 setules each; posteriorly bearing four soft setae (1'-4'), gradually increasing in length, all bilaterally setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), element I large-slender,

unilaterally setulated distally with long setules, element II short, hook-like, fused at base to element I, one sensilla at the base of gnathobase.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.50e): Pre-epipodite and epipodite (EP) rounded, setulated distally. Exopodite (EX) not bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); setae 1-3 on anterior portion, seta 1 longest, setae 2 and seta 3 gradually smaller, respectively, all setulated; posterior portion bearing one seta (seta 4), half as long as the longest, small lobe close to base of seta 4, setulated distally.

Endopodite (EN) ovoid-elongated, setulated apically. Two endopodite setae setulated distally, as the same length. Gnathobasic filter comb of 3 setae.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by its posterior-ventral angle of valve, with one short denticle. Labral plate with four pairs of teeth. Expansions on central ventral region of valve wide and well developed.

Distribution:

At type locality and Thailand.

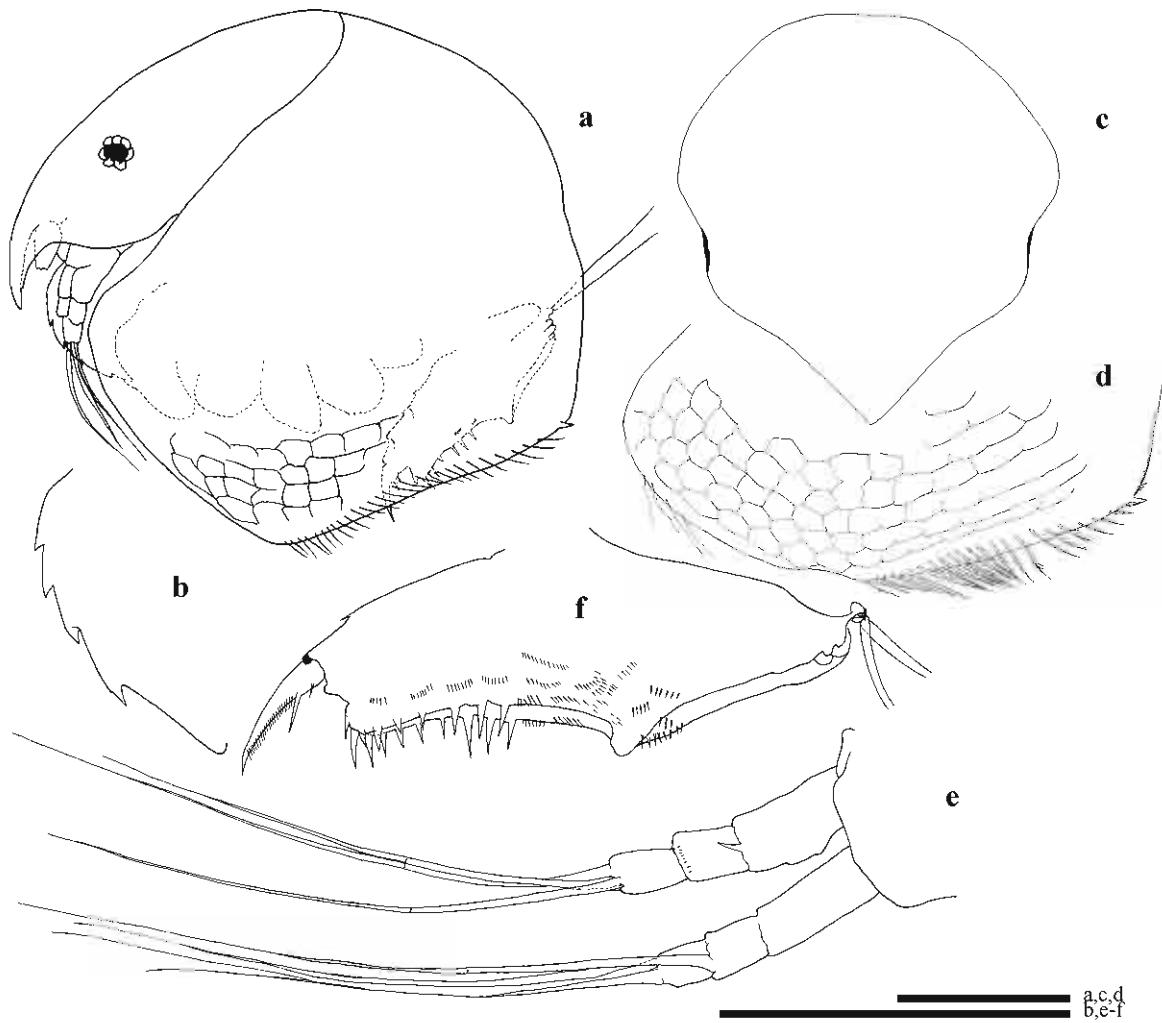


Figure 49. *Ephemeroporus epiaphantooi* Alonso, 1987: parthenogenetic female from Jik peat swamp (a), Phuket Province, appendages of parthenogenetic females from Pratong Island (e-f), Phang-nga Province and from rice field (S65), Namom District, Songkhla Province (b-d). Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, labrum; Figure c, head shield; Figure d, ventral of valve; Figure e, antenna; Figure f, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.



Figure 50. *Ephemeropterus epiaphantoi* Alonso, 1987: appendages of female from Pratong Island, Phang-nga Province, southwestern Thailand. Figure a, trunk limb 1; Figure b, trunk limb 2; Figure c, trunk limb 3; Figure d, trunk limb 4; Figure e, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Genus *Euryalona* Daday, 1898

1. *Euryalona orientalis* (Daday, 1898)

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: one parthenogenetic female examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Kalai swamp (S60), Kalai crossroad, Phang-nga Province, southwestern Thailand, collected by the author, SM.

Northeastern Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Ngam swamp (NE07), Nhongkai Province, northeastern Thailand, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figures 51-52)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (fig.51a): subquadrangular in lateral view, maximum height at the middle of body. Length 0.55 mm, about 1.2 times maximal height (n=1). Dorsal margin forms slight curve, almost straight. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles round. Posterior margin slightly concave, postero-ventral corner rounded or form small angle. Ventral carapace margin round, ventral setae relatively short, longer at the middle and decreasing in length toward anteriorly and posteriorly, ending before posteroventral corner, followed by short setules posteriorly. Antero-ventral corner rounded.

Head (figs.51a-b): Relatively small comparatively to body size. Rostrum short and blunt. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus as long as distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus. Head shield with round posterior margin, anterior margin almost straight (fig.51b)

Labrum (figs.51a-b): Relatively small comparatively to body size, with angulated tip.

Postabdomen (fig.51f): narrow, length about 2.5-3 times as long as high, preanal portion about 1.5-1.8 times shorter than distal part. Dorsal and ventral margin almost pararell, gradually narrowing distally. Posterodorsal corner sharp. Anal margin almost straight, with distinct pre-and postanal corner and bearing rows of small denticles, consisting of 3-6 denticles. Distal portion form unique shape. Lateral fascicles: 15-16 postanal groups, each consisting of 3-9 denticles. Marginal denticles: about 25 single spines, five posteriormost largest, equal in length, the middle one longest. Natatorial setae of the same length, naked.

Terminal claw (fig.51f): Equal in length to preanal portion. Basal spine arising at the base of terminal claw, about 1/8 of the claw length; row of small setules from the base of terminal claw to distal end.

First antenna (antennule) (figs.51a, c-d): reaching tip of rostrum (fig.51a). Body compact, rod-like, about twice as long as wide.

Second antenna (figs.51a, e): long (fig.51a), antenna formula, setae 0-0-3/0-0-3, spine 1-0-0/0-1-0 (fig.49e). All setae bi-segmented. Spines as half of length of its segment.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.52a): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta, long, slender and bearing fine setules distally, hardly visible. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), seta I large, hook-like, row of large denticles present from 1/3 of the seta, the denticles gradually increasing in size to the middle; seta II hook-like but more slender, the length as 2/3 of seta I, second segment unilaterally armed with large denticles, seta III small, length as 1/4 of seta I, unilaterally armed with short setules. Endite 3 (E3) with three plumose setae (1-3), generally decreasing in length posteriorly, all seta setulated, groups of small denticles at the base of endite. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three apical setae (4-6), of which seta 4 shortest and seta 6 the longest, all setulated. Endite 1 (E1) with three apical setae (7-9), generally decreasing in length posteriorly. One laterally seta arising at the middle of the trunk, bilaterally setualted.

Trunk with four rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two long and slender ejector hooks, of the same length, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.52b): Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase, bisegmented, similar unilaterally armed with fine setules distally. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), all armed with fine setules distally. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae (1-7), of which one close to gnathobase shortest.

Third trunk limb (P3) (figs.52c-d): Exopodite (EX) subquadrangular (fig.52d), bearing seven setae (1-7): seta 1 and 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, both bilaterally setulated, subequally in length; seta 3 longest, bilaterally setulated; setae 4 and 5 similar in size and length and similar armed with bilaterally setulated; setae 6 and 7 thinner and more slender.

Endopodite (EN) divided to two rows; anterior row with four setae (fig.52c), all seta long and slender, unilaterally setulated distally; posterior row with five stiff long setae. Gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I large, bilaterally setulated distally; element II and III about 1/3 of element I, naked, all fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb unclear.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.52e): Pre-epipodite and epipodite round, elongated digitiform present at the base of epipodite. Exopodite (EX) more round, bearing six (seven?) setae; seta 3 longest; seta 6 shortest as about 1/3 of the longest.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion, anteriorly bearing five setae (1-5), seta 1 stout, unilaterally armed with fine short setules, hardly visible; setae 2-4 more slender distally armed with short setules, seta 5 rod-like, naked; posteriorly bearing four soft setae (1'-4'), gradually increasing in length, all bilaterally setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), element I long and slender, bilaterally setulated distally with long setules, element II short, hook-like, fused at base to element I.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.52f): Pre-epipodite and epipodite (EP) rounded, setulated distally. Exopodite (EX) large, global, not bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); setae 1-3 on anterior portion, seta 1 longest, setae 2 and seta 3 gradually smaller, respectively, all setulated; posterior portion bearing one seta (seta 4), length as 2/3 of the longest, small lobes present between seta 3 and seta 4, setulated apically.

Endopodite (EN) ovoid-elongated, setulated apically. Two endopodite setae setulated distally, as the same length. Gnathobasic filter comb unclear.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by its unique shape of postabdomen.

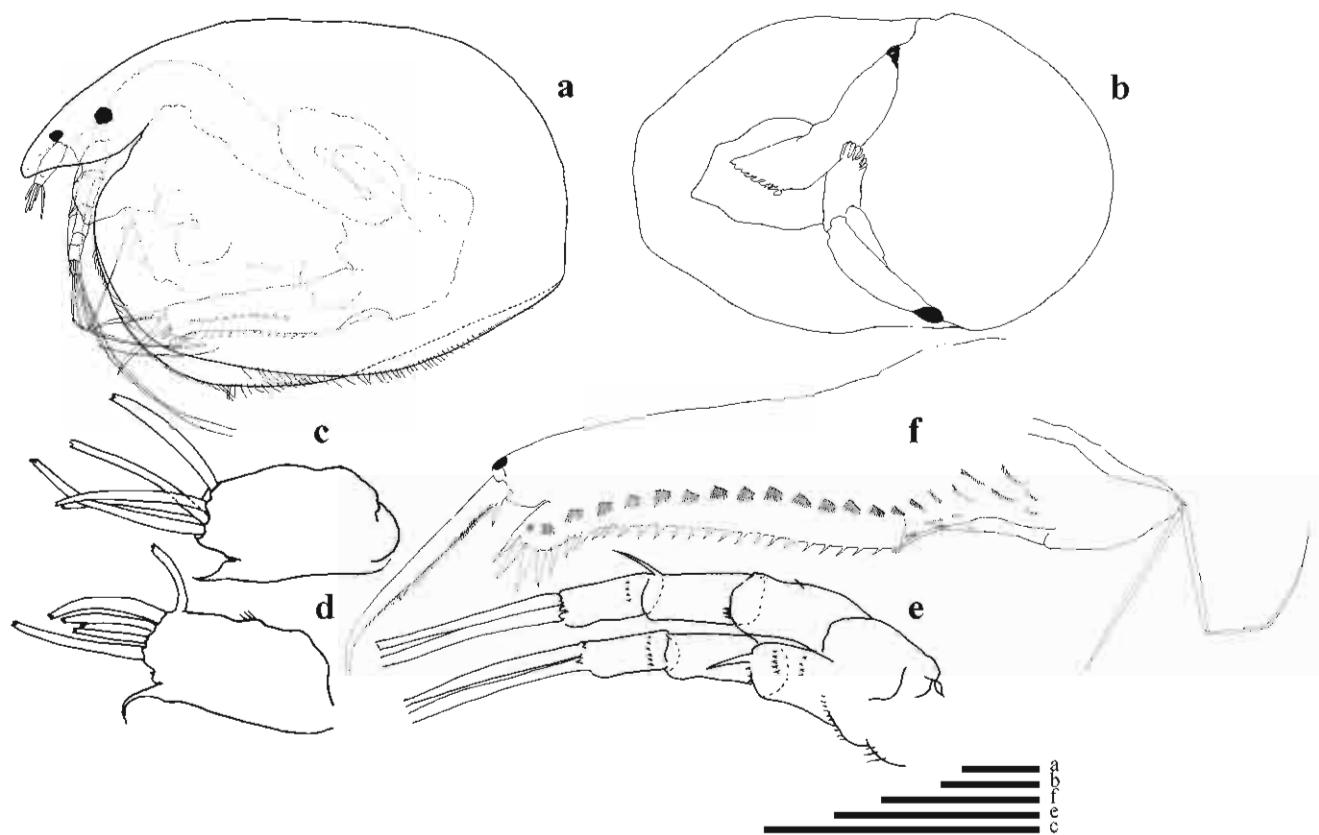


Figure 51. *Euryalona orientalis* (Daday, 1898): parthenogenetic female from Kalai swamp (S60), Phang-nga Province, southwestern Thailand (a) and appendages of parthenogenetic female from Ngam swamp (NE07), Nhongkai Province, northeastern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, head shield; Figures c-d, antennule; Figure e, antenna; Figure f, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.



Figure 52. *Euryalona orientalis* (Daday, 1898): appendages of parthenogenetic female from Ngam swamp (NE07), Nhongkai Province, northeastern Thailand. Figure a, trunk limb 1; Figure b, trunk limb 2; Figure c, endopodite of trunk limb 3; Figure d, exopodite of trunk limb 3, Figure e, trunk limb 4; Figure f, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Genus *Indialona*

1. *Indialona macronyx* Daday, 1898

References: Daday, 1898: 35-37, fig.15a-c.; Rajapaksa and Fernando, 1985

Type locality: Colombo (Beira) Lake, Sri Lanka

Type material: (1) Slide DX-24; II/P-631,1 labeled *Alona macronyx* Dad.: 2 specimens (remounted in glycerine jelly, 5. VII. 1965 by D. G. Frey). Lectotype on this slide (marked with a circle on the side). (2) Slide DX-25; II/P-632,1 labelled *Alona macronyx* Dad.: 2 specimens on this slide, but only one is *A. macronyx* (the other is *Kurzia longirostris*). Paralectotype. (3) Slide DX-26; II/P-633,1 labelled *Alona macronyx* Dad.: 2 specimens. Paralectotypes. (4) Slide DX-29; II/P-634,1 labelled *Alona macronyx* Dad.: 2 specimens. Paralectotypes. Catalogue numbers according to Forró and Frey 1982 (Rajapaksa and Fernando, 1985).

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: one parthenogenetic female, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Kabae peat swamp (S51), Yala Province, southeastern Thailand ($6^{\circ}32.15'N$ $101^{\circ}30.17'E$). Turbidity 81, pH 6.52, temperature 32.9 and conductivity 0.019. Collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Partial species description (See figure 53)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape: rounded to globular in lateral view (fig.53a-b), maximum height around middle of body. Length 0.26-0.38 mm, about 1.1 times maximum height (n=3). Dorsal margin generally uniformly curved, no depression between head and rest of body. Postero-dorsal angle not prominent, postero-ventral margin broadly rounded. Ventral margin convex, prominent at middle. Ventral valve setae relatively short, 18-20 setae in anterior portion, followed by 48-52 setae, decreasing in length

towards posterior end, posterior ventral portion with groups of shorter setae, between them series of small setules (fig.53b).

Head: moderately size, rostrum well developed, blunt (fig.53a). Compound eye present, larger than ocellus; distance between eyes and ocellus as same as distance from ocellus to tip of rostrum.

Labrum: large (fig.53a), oval shaped, anterior margin rounded, minute denticle laterally located anteriomost.

Postabdomen: wide (fig.53c), about 2 times as long as high, widest in postanal corner. Distal part about 2 times longer than preanal portion. Dorsal margin progressively narrowing distally from postanal corner on. Posterodorsal corner forming angle. Anal margin narrowing distally with distinct pre-and postanal corner and bearing row of small denticles, consisting of 3-5 denticles. Lateral fascicles: 10 postanal groups, each consisting of 4-8 denticles. Marginal denticles: 9 groups of spinules, bearing 1-3 grouped spinules, decreasing in number from postanal corner on, all spinules similar in size. Natatorial setae long, distal end setulated.

Terminal claw: long and slender, about as long as anal margin, curved to the tip. Basal spine slender, length about a third of terminal claw, 3 fine setules arising proximal to almost base of spine. Denticles of pecten along concave edge, decreasing in length distally.

First antenna (antennule): short, not reaching tip of rostrum (fig.53a). Body rod-like, high about twice as long as wide. Distal end with seven aesthetascs unequal in length, as long as antennular body. All aesthetascs projecting beyond tip of rostrum.

Trunk limbs: five pairs

First trunk limb (P1): not studied.

Second trunk limb (P2): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) sub-triangular (fig.53d), small setules apically and row of setules laterally. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), decreasing in length towards gnathobase though scraper 3 longer than scraper 2, all bi-segmented; scrapers 1-3, unilaterally densely armed with fine setules distally; scrapers 4 and 5 more robust, unilaterally armed with strong denticles distally, about 15-16 denticles each; scrapers 6-7 unilaterally armed with fine setules distally but not fine as the first three, last scraper (8) unilaterally armed with stronger setules distally. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), elements I and II similar in size, fused at the base of each other, element III smaller, all naked. A hillock between scraper 8 and gnathobase, apically setulated. Gnathobasic filter comb present but number of setae unclear.

Third trunk limb (P3): not studied.

Fourth trunk limb (P4): not studied.

Fifth trunk limb (P5): not studied.

Variability:

Unfortunately we could not study the variability of specimens from southern Thailand since the description has been written from a single specimen. However, some variability was noted with previous studies (Daday, 1898; Rajapaksa and Fernando, 1985; Sanoamuang, 1998) in the following characters 1) the size of parthenogenetic females shows a wide range; length 0.60-0.80 mm (type specimen, Day, 1898), 0.42-0.52 (type material, Rajapaksa and Fernando, 1985), 0.42-0.49 (Sri Lanka specimens, Rajapaksa and Fernando, 1985), 0.41-0.51 (Malaysian specimens, Rajapaksa and Fernando, 1985), 0.44-0.51 (Thai specimens, Rajapaksa and Fernando, 1985). The present specimen is small comparatively with all those previous recorded, length about 0.3 mm; 2) ventral margin of labrum from rounded to truncate, however in specimen recorded from northeast Thailand (Sanoamuang, 1998) labrum more round and specimens from the south (present data) show more truncate distally; and 3) scrapers 4 and 5 on trunk limb 2 armed with strong denticles in southern Thai specimen but in the illustration of Rajapaksa and Fernando, 1985, both

scrapers armed with fine setules or stronger denticles on scraper 5 but not strong as on present specimen.

Differential diagnosis:

This species has distinctive morphological characters, apparently different from other species especially by the present of 1) globular body shape; 2) distally narrow tapering of postabdomen; 3) groups of small marginal denticles; 4) long basal spine and 5) large denticles on scrapers 3 and 4 on trunk limb 2.

Remarks:

Indialona macronyx has a number of unique characters among *Alona* as the following: 1) globular body shape or high proportion of length and height, a character found in few other species i.e. *Leberis diaphanus*; 2) postabdomen distally tapering, marginal denticles are small and terminal claw with long basal spine; also, the details of other trunk limbs and 3) two IDL setae on trunk limb 1 which can be found in few *Alona* i.e. *Alona monacantha*. We noticed that this combination of characters raises doubt whether *Indialona macronyx* should or should not be a separate genus. However the comparison on more details especially on trunk limbs with other member of *Alona* can be carried out when more specimens including males, ephippial females are available. Then we would be in a better position to decide on its generic status.

Biology:

This species prefers the weedy littoral region of lakes or temporary water bodies i.e. ponds, rice fields, covering a wide pH range. Examination of gut contents showed that it feeds mainly on detritus. Its detritivorous habit and rarity in zooplankton samples shows that it is probably a bottom-dwelling species (Rajapaksa and Fernando, 1985).

In present study, it was found from one locality, shallow vegetated-peat swamp with mud-bottom.

Distribution

This species appears to occur in the oriental region. It has been recorded from many localities i.e. Colombo (Beira), Sri Lanka (Ceylon) (Daday, 1898); Celebes (Brehm, 1938); Indonesia (Smirnov, 1974); Mindanao, Philippines (Mamaril and Fernando, 1978); Malaysia (Idris, 1979, 1983 and Idris and Fernando, 1981); Yunnan, Southern China (Shen et al., 1966 and Chiang and Du, 1979); Jabalpur, India (Rane, 1983). It was recorded from several localities in northeast Thailand (Sanoamuang, 1998) but only one locality in southern Thailand (present data).

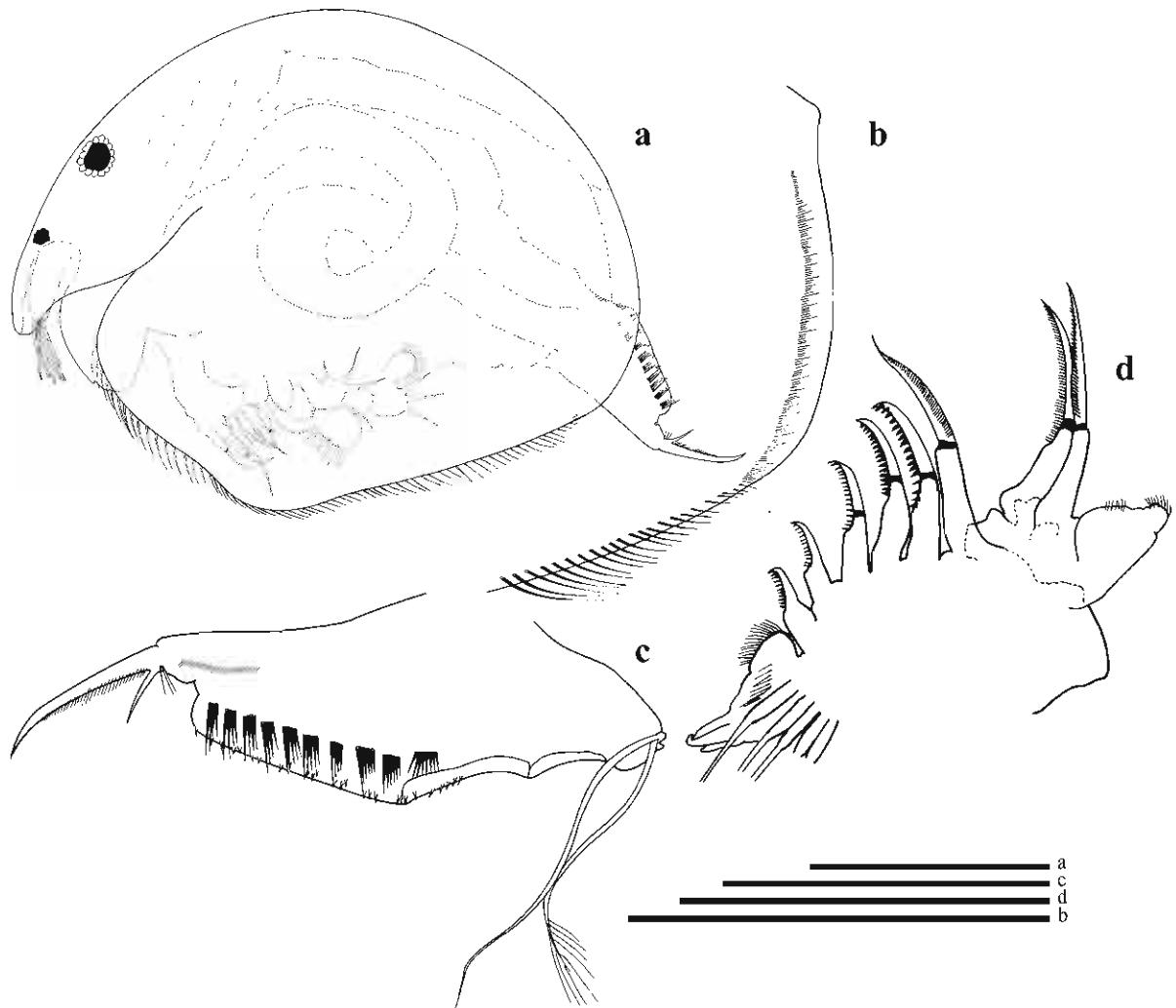


Figure 53. *Indialona macronyx* Daday, 1898: parthenogenetic female from Kabae peatswamp (S51), Yala Province, southern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, posteroventral corner of valve; Figure c, postabdomen; Figure d, trunk limb 2. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Genus *Karualona* Dumont & Silva-Briano, 2000

Short description of the genus (Dumont & Silva-Briano, 2000)

Head shield with two connected main pores, lateral porules, and distal pseudopore; valves densely reticulated; postero-ventral corner mostly with 2-5 spines; labrum helmet-shaped, with strong keel and lateral indentation; P1 with additional recurved seta at foot of endite 1; ODL with well developed seta; IDL with two pectinated setae and one naked spine. P2 with contorted exopodite without seta; a spine behind scraper 1; externalmost terminal lement of gnathobase with basal swelling; gnathobasic filter comb with two shortened and five long feathered setae. Ecopodite of P3 with six setae; seta 3 the longest; endopodite of P4 with only two flaming torch setae; the exopodite with 6 setae and endite with both filter combs merged. Gnathobase of P5 without filter setae. End claw of postabdomen with small to very small basal spine; dorsal rim with submarginal group of spinules and alteral fascicles of spine-setae.

Characters unique to the genus are the arrangement of the headpores, the fine sculpture of the valves, the postero-ventral denticles, the naked exopodite of P2, the configuration of the six setae in the exopodites of P3 and P4, the loss of a third flaming-torch seta on the endopodite of P4, the absence of a gnathobasic filter comb on P5, and the shape and adornment of the postabdomen described earlier.

In Thailand, there are two species have been recorded, *Karualona iberica* Alonso & Pretus, 1989 and *K. karua* (King, 1853).

Key to two *Karualona* in Thailand

1. a. second scraper of trunk limb 2 shorter than the first.....*Karualona karua* (King, 1853)
 - b. second scraper of trunk limb 2 as long as the first..... *Karualona iberica* Alonso & Pretus, 1989

1. *Karualona iberica* Alonso & Pretus, 1989

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Thungtong swampn (S19), Keinsa District, Suratthani Province ($8^{\circ} 52.66'N$, $99^{\circ}11.83'E$), southeastern Thailand, temperature $29^{\circ}C$, pH 6.4, conductivity 0.39 and salinity 0 ppt., collected date 01-10-1999, collected by the author, SM.

Northeastern Thailand: five parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Boak swamp (NE07), Khon Kean Province, northeastern Thailand, collected by the author, SM

Central Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Chawak marsh, Supanburi Province, central Thailand, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figures 54-56)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.54a-c, 56a-d): sub-rectangular in lateral view, maximum height at $\frac{3}{4}$ of body. Length 0.32-0.35 mm, about 1.2-1.4 times maximal height (n=9). Dorsal margin forms curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles almost round or forming a small hillock. Posterior margin slightly concave, postero-ventral corner broadly rounded, with 2-3 denticles but mostly three. Antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin almost straight, anteriormost with about 10 marginal setae followed by 20-25 slender setae, gradually decreasing in length toward posterior end. Posteriorventral margin with row of small setules. Valve ornamentation reticulation.

Head (figs.54a,d, 56a-b, f): Relatively small. Rostrum short, pointing downward. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus shorter than distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus. Posterior margin of head shield

angulated. Two connected major head pores, of same size, with a narrow connection between them (fig.54d, 56f).

Labrum (figs.54e, 56e): large, with a rounded or polygon-like anterior, lateral indentation large (fig.54e).

Postabdomen (fig.54h): wide about 2.2 times as long as high, distal part about 1.5 times longer than preanal portion. Proximal portion with almost parallel dorsal and ventral margin round, gradually narrowing distally. Anal margin slightly concave, with distinct pre-and postanal corner. Lateral fascicles: 12-13 postanal groups, each consisting of 3-12 denticles. Marginal denticles: 15-16 groups of single spinule, gradually increasing in size distally.

Terminal claw (fig.54h): Equal in length to preanal portion. Basal spine short, as 1/8 of the claw, row of small setules from the base of basal spine to distal end.

First antenna (antennule) (figs.54a, f): short, not reaching tip of rostrum. Body compact, rod-like, about twice as long as wide, three rows of small spines on inner and outer side of body.

Second antenna (figs.54a,g): long (fig.54a), antenna formula, setae 0-0-3/0-1-3, spine 1-0-1/0-0-1. All setae bisegmented, seta arising from the basal of second segment of exopodite with a spinule at the point of segment articulation. Spine of basal segment of endopodite as half length as its segment. Terminal spines shorter than terminal segment of exopodite.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.55a): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta, slender and bearing long well-spaced setules. Row of small spines present at the base of ODL. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), seta I and II equal in length, the same length as ODL seta, second segment unilaterally armed with long well-spaced setules, seta III short as 1/3 of seta I-II. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4) subequal

in length, armed with short setules distally. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three apical setae (5-7), of which seta 6 the longest, all setulated. Endite 1 (E1) with two apical setae (8-9), as the same length, seta 8 unilaterally with fine setules, seta 9 armed with long setules basally and shorter distally. Groups of slender spinules present more radial on inner side of endite 2. Trunk with 5-6 rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two long and slender ejector hooks, subequal in length, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (figs.55b-c): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) round-elongated, small setules apically. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase though scraper 3 shorter than scraper 4, all scrapers bisegmented, similar unilaterally armed with fine setules distally, though scrapers 3 and 5 armed with more strong setules, one small sensillum (sn) between base of scraper 1 and 2. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), naked.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.55d): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) globular, bearing seven setae (1-7): seta 1 and 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, seta 1 longer than seta 2, both bilaterally setulated, seta 4 slender and longest, bilaterally setulated, setae 5 and 6 similar in length, as 1/3 of the longest, similar armed with bilaterally setulated, seta 7 about half of seta 6.

Endopodite (EN) divided to two rows; anterior row, setae 1 and 2 stout, as the same length, distally armed with short well-spaced setules, setae 3-5 more slender, bilaterally setulated distally, one rod-like seta, naked; posterior row with five setae, similar in length and all bilaterally setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I long, curved inwards, unilaterally setulated, element II and III shorter, naked, fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with six (?) setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.5e): Epipodite not studied. Exopodite (EX) round, bearing six setae (1-6) with generally gradual increasing in length anteriorly though seta 3 longest, as 6-7 times of the seta 6, the shortest, all slender, bilaterally setulated with long setules.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.55f): Pre-epipodite (PEP) and Epipodite (EP) rounded, setulated apically. Exopodite (EX) clearly bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); anterior portion smaller than posterior portion, setae 1-3 on anterior portion, seta 2 longest, setae 1 and seta 3 gradually smaller, respectively, all setulated; posterior portion larger, more round, bearing one seta (seta 4), length as 1/3 of the longest.

Endopodite (EN) larger, more ovoid, setulated apically, two endopodite setae setulated distally, one as 2/3 of another.

Sixth trunk limb (P6): not studied.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by its postero-ventral corner of valve forming 2-3 denticles or may be up to 4 in some specimens, including its relatively minute basal spine.

Distribution:

Tropical regions. It has been recorded throughout Thailand (Maiphae et al., 2005; 2008)

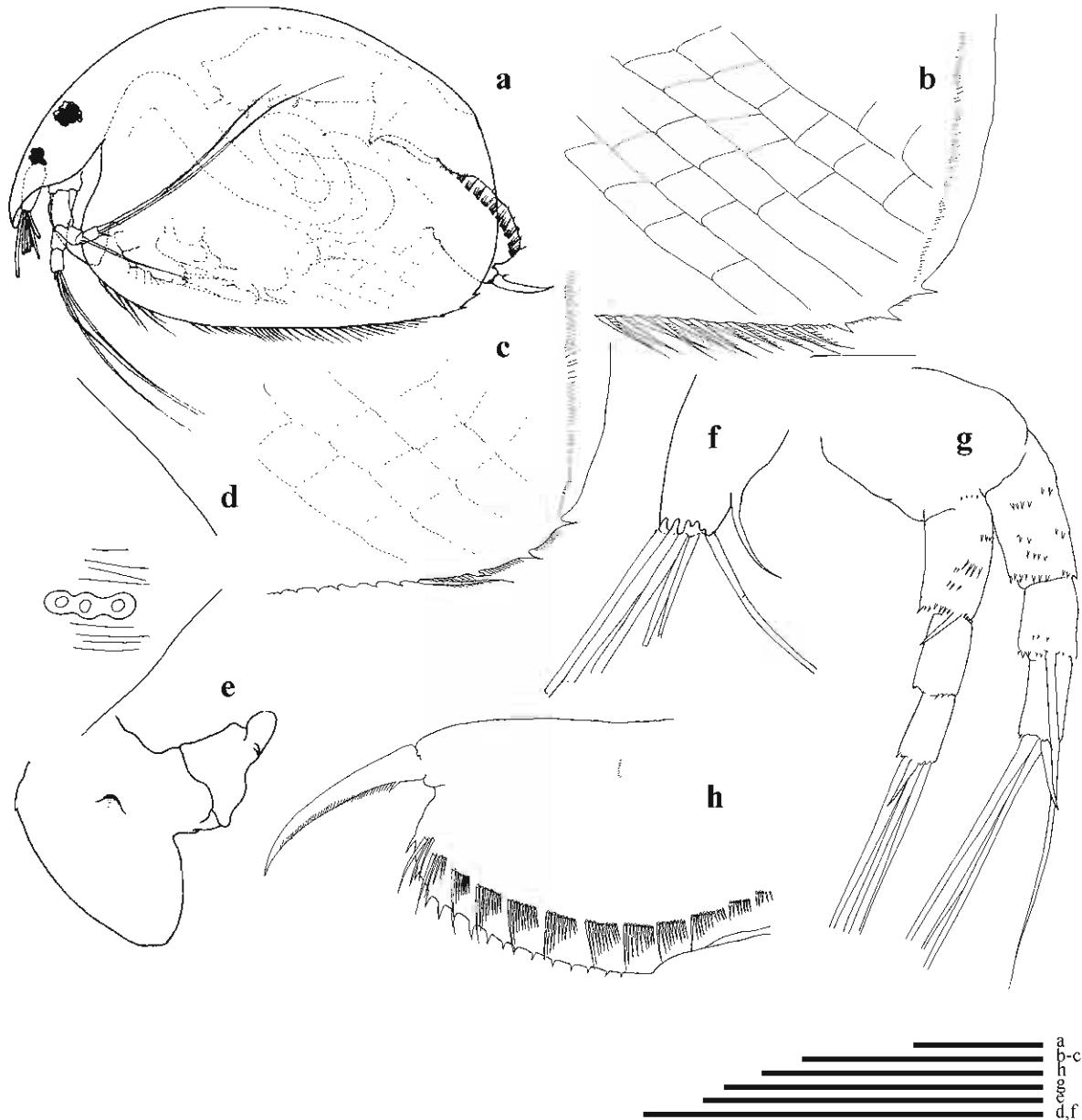


Figure 54. *Karualona iberica* Alonso & Pretus, 1989: parthenogenetic female from Thale-noi marsh (S40), Pattalung Province, southeastern Thailand (a), appendages of parthenogenetic female from Boak swamp (ME10), Khon Kean Province, northeastern Thailand (b-c, h) and from Chawak marsh (C07), central Thailand (d-g); figure a, adult female in lateral view; figures b-c, postero-ventral corner of valves; figure d, head pores; figure e, labrum; figure f, antennule; figure g, antenna; figure h, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.

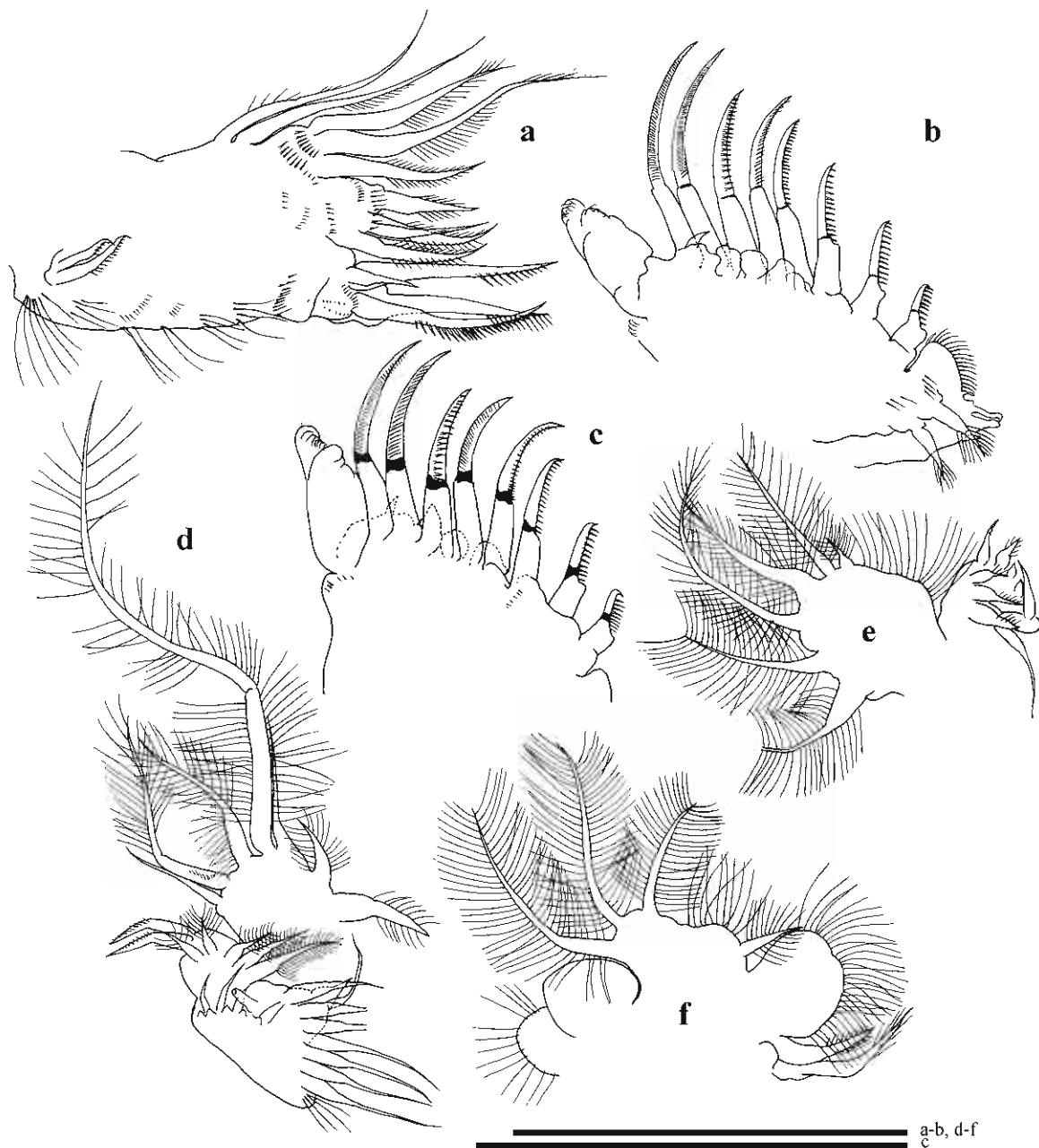


Figure 55. *Karualona iberica* Alonso & Pretus, 1989: appendages of parthenogenetic females from Boak swamp (NE07), Khon Kean Province, northeastern Thailand (a, c-f) and from Chawak (C07), Supanburi Province, central Thailand (b). Figure a, trunk limb 1; figures b-c, trunk limb 2; figure d, trunk limb 3; figure e, trunk limb 4; figure f, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

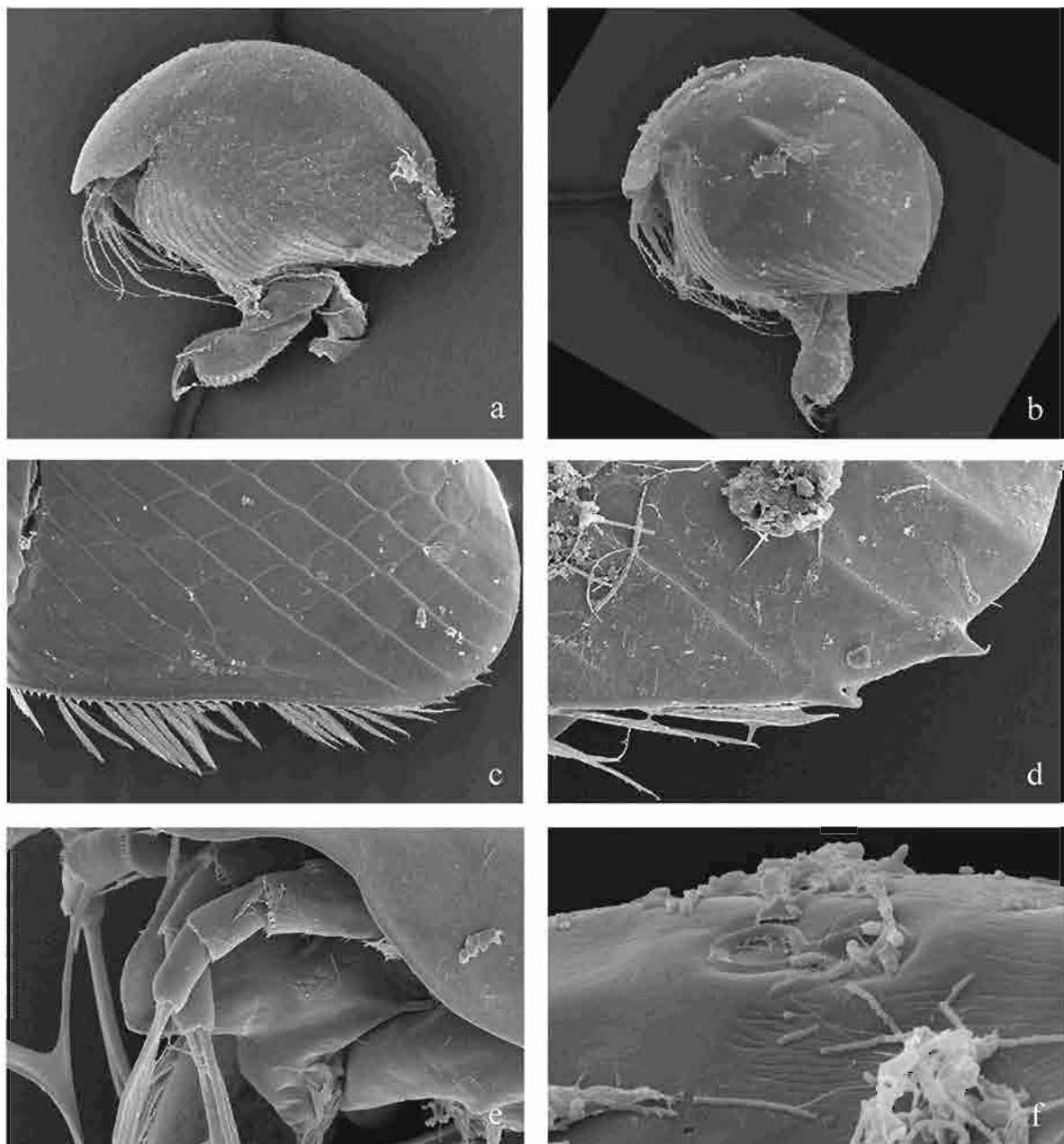


Figure 56. *Karualona iberica* Alonso & Pretus, 1989: parthenogenetic female from Thale-noi marsh (S40), Pattalung Province, southeastern Thailand. Figures a-b, adult female in lateral view. Figures c-d, postero-ventral corner of valve; Figure e, labrum; Figure f, head pores. Scale bars denotes 100 μ m.

Genus *Kurzia* Dybowski & Grochowski, 1894

In Thailand, only single species, *Kurzia longirostris* (Daday, 1898), has been recorded.

1. *Kurzia longirostris* (Daday, 1898)

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: one parthenogenetic female, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Kalai swamp (S60), Phangnga Province, southwestern Thailand, collected by the author, SM.

Central Thailand: three parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from site 2 (C02), Ayuttaya Province and Chawak marsh (C07) central Thailand, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figures 57-58)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.57a, d-e): oval-ovoid in lateral view, maximum height at the middle of body. Length 0.25-0.35 mm, about 1.2-1.3 times maximal height (n=4). Dorsal margin forms curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles round. Posterior margin slightly concave, postero-ventral corner broadly rounded. Antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin almost straight, anteriormost with about 30 marginal setae, densely, followed by 10-15 slender setae, gradually decreasing in length toward posterior end. Posteriorventral margin with row of small setules (figs.57d-e).

Head (figs.57a-c): Relatively small. Rostrum long, pointing downward. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus shorter than distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus about 2 times. Three connected major head pores, the middle one smallest, with a narrow connection between them (fig.57c).

Postabdomen (figs.57g-h): wide about 4 times as long as high, distal part about 1.5 times longer than preanal portion. Proximal portion with almost parallel dorsal and ventral margin round, gradually narrowing distally. Anal margin straight, with distinct pre-and postanal corner. Lateral fascicles: 11-13 postanal groups, each consisting of 8-12 denticles. Marginal denticles: 10-12 groups of single spinule, 2-3 spinules basally of each group, gradually increasing in size distally, two distalmost largest.

Terminal claw (figs.57g-h): Equal in length to preanal portion. Basal spine short, as 1/8 of the claw, small setules at the base of the claw in some specimens (fig.57g), row of small setules from the base of basal spine to distal end.

First antenna (antennule) (figs.54a, f): relatively short, not reaching tip of rostrum. Body rod-like, length about 1/3 as long as wide.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.58a-c): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta, slender and bearing fine setules. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), seta I and II equal in length, shorter than ODL seta, second segment unilaterally armed with well-spaced setules, decreasing in length toward distal end, seta III short as half of seta I-II, armed with short setules distally. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4) subequal in length, bilaterally armed with short setules distally. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three apical setae (5-7), of which seta 6 the longest, seta 5 shortest, bilaterally armed with short setules; setae 6-7 unilaterally armed with longer setules. Endite 1 (E1) with two apical setae (8-9), subequal in length, bilaterally armed with short fine setules. Groups of slender spinules present more radial on inner side of endite 2 and 3. Trunk with 5-6 rows of slender spines laterally. Two ejector hooks, as the same length, unilaterally armed with short setules distally (fig.58c). Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (figs.58d-e): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite round-elongated, small setules apically. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase though scrapers 4 and 5 longer than scraper

6, all scrapers bisegmented, similar unilaterally armed with fine setules distally, though scraper 7 armed with more strong setules (fig.58d), one small sensillum (sn) between base of scraper 1 and 2. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae (fig.58e).

Third trunk limb (P3) (figs.58f-h): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) globular, bearing seven setae (1-7): seta 1 and 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation (fig.58g), seta 2 longer than seta 1, both bilaterally setulated, seta 3 slender and longest, bilaterally setulated.

Endopodite unclear. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II) (fig.58h), element I long, curved inwards, unilaterally setulated, element II shorter, naked, fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.58i): Epipodite not studied. Exopodite (EX) round, bearing six setae (1-6) with generally gradual increasing in length anteriorly, all bilaterally setulated with long setules.

Endopodite with two rows; anteriorly with four setae, seta 1 stout, setulated distally with fine short setules, hardly visible; setae 2-4 short; posteriorly with four slender setae, bilaterally armed with longer setules. Distal armature with three elements (I-III), one long, curve inward, the other two short and naked. Gnathobasic filter combs unclear.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (figs.58j-k): Pre-epipodite (PEP) and Epipodite (EP) rounded, setulated apically (fig.58k). Exopodite (EX) not clearly bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); anterior portion smaller than posterior portion, setae 1-3 on anterior portion, seta 1 longest, setae 1 and seta 3 gradually smaller, respectively (fig.58k), all setulated; posterior portion larger, more round, bearing one seta (seta 4), length as half of the longest.

Endopodite (EN) larger, more ovoid, setulated apically, two endopodite setae setulated distally, one as half of another.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by its relatively long postabdomen, and its peculiar pattern of marginal denticles and lateral fascicles.

Distribution:

Common.

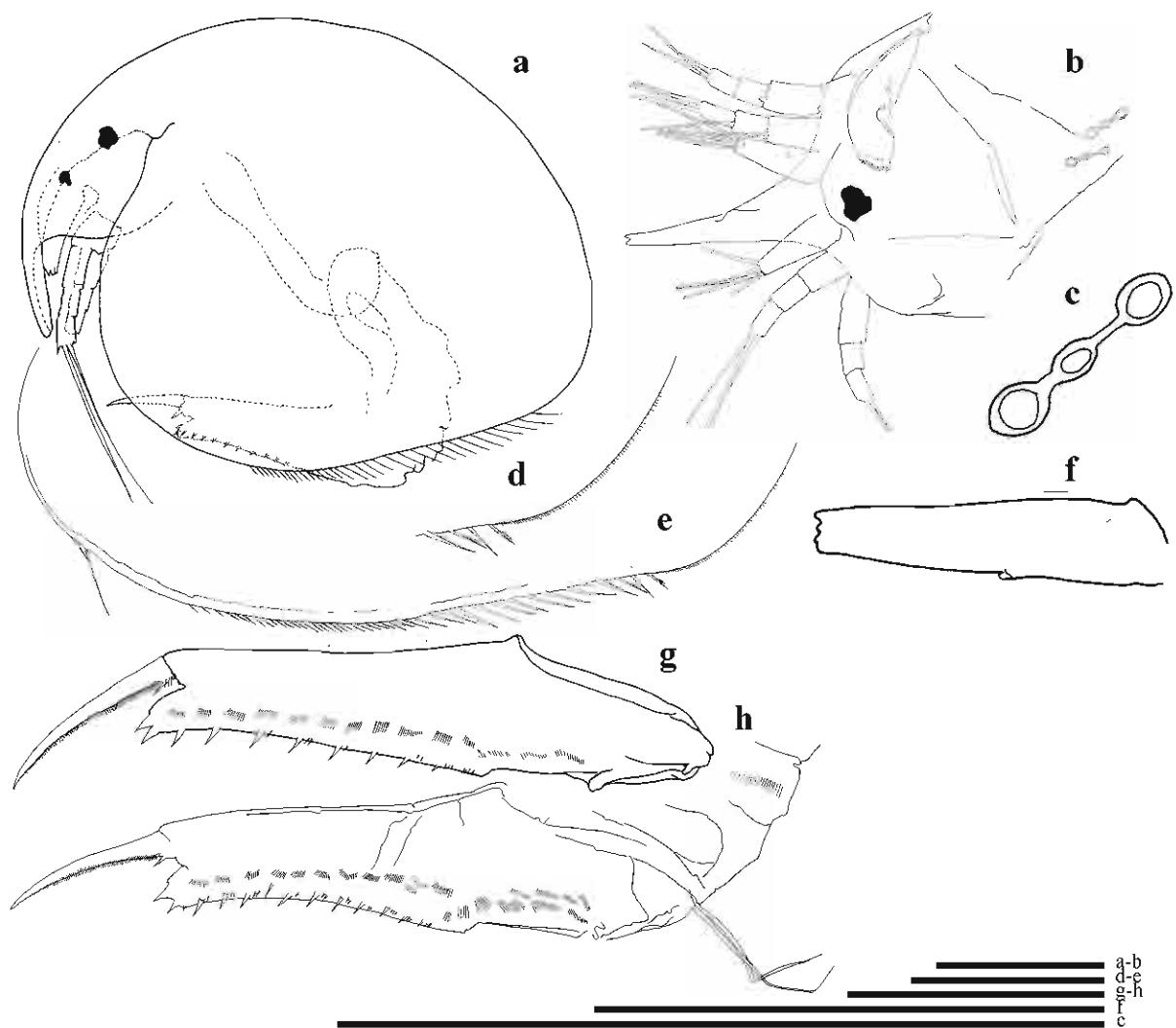


Figure 57. *Kurzia longirostris* (Daday, 1898): parthenogenetic female and appendages from site 2 (C02), Ayutthaya Province (a), from Chawak marsh, Supanburi Province (b,d-e,h), central of Thailand, and from Kalai swamp (S60), Phang-nga Province, southwestern Thailand (g). Figure a, adult of female in lateral view; Figure b, head shield; Figure c, head pores; Figures d-e, postero-ventral corner of valve; Figure f, antennule; Figures g-h, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.

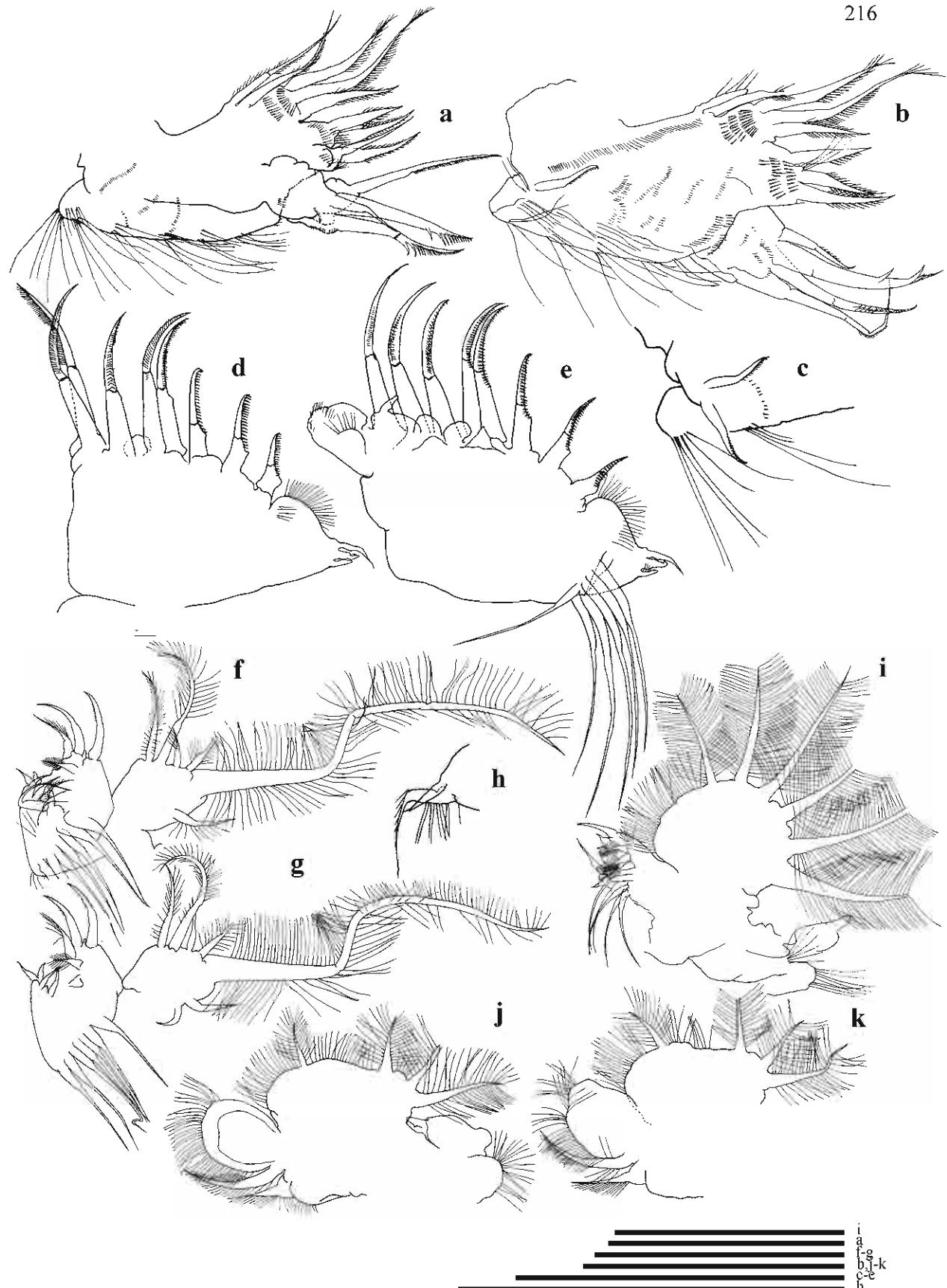


Figure 58. *Kurzia longirostris* (Daday, 1898): appendages of parthenogenetic female from Chawak marsh (C07), Supanburi Province, central of Thailand. Figures a-c, trunk limb 1 and its gnathobase; Figures d-e, trunk limb 2; Figures f-h, trunk limb 3 and its gnathobase; Figure i, trunk limb 4; Figures j-k, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 μ m.

Genus *Leberis* Smirnov, 1989

In Thailand, there is only one species of the genus has been found, *Leberis diaphanous* (King, 1853)

1. *Leberis diaphanous* (King, 1853)

Synonymy: *Alona diaphana* King, 1853: 260, pl.8, Fig.D; *Alonella diaphana* (King, 1853): Sars, 1888: 47-50, pl.5, figs.5-7; *Alona davidi* Richard, 1895: 192-195, figs. 5-8; *Alonella diaphana* (King), Syn. *Alona davidi*, Richard; Sar, 1896: 1-81, p.43; *Alona davidi* var. *iheringi* Richard, 1897: 294-296, figs. 42-43; *Alona punctata* Daday, 1898: 39-41, pl.18, figs. a-e.

References: King, 1853: 260, Pl. 8: fig. D.; Sars, 1888. c.,p. 47, Pl. 5, figs. 5-7. Brancelj, 1900: Des.14-15, fig.3; Sars, 1901: Des. 60-61, Pl.10, fig. 3 a-b; Harding, 1955 (Percy Sladen Trust Exp.): Des. 345, figs. 65-68; Rey and Saint-Jean, 1968: 105-106, 108, fig. 22A, 22E; Infante, 1980: Des.599, fig. 6. Frey, 1991: 11-48, figs. 2-41.

Type locality: Sars redescribed the taxon, on the basis of three specimens raised from dried mud from a Water Hole at Cattle Station, 20 miles from Rockhampton in central coastal Queensland north of Brisbane, Australia.

Type material: Sars' slides and liquid samples. In the Sars collection in the Zoological Museum of the University of Oslo, Norway, there are three slides and three liquid samples of *Alona diaphana* from Australia. One of the slides and one liquid sample each contains one specimen raised from dried mud, and hence quite certainly they are from the three specimens in which Sars used to define the taxon. The other two slides are from Sydney, and the other two liquid specimens from Victoria. They obviously represent later collections that Sars never reported on. None of the preparations lists any data of collection. The material in the Sars collection is given below, with verbatim listings of the information on the labels. The two starred items are considered to derive from the three specimens in which Sars used to

redescribe King's taxon in 1888. // Slides: F9649. *Alonella diaphana* King. Sydney (3 specimens); *F9650. *Alonella diaphana*, G.O Sars. udkl. of Austral. Mudder (1 specimen); F9652. *Alonella diaphaini* (King). Centennial park (= Sydney), Whitelegge (3 specimens); Liquid samples: F4135. *Alonella diaphana* (King). Vict. Searle, Australia, G.O. Sars (3 specimens); F4153. *Alona diaphana* G.O. Sars. Victoria A, Australia (ca. 60 specimens); *F18328. *Alonella diaphana* (King). Australia. udkl. of törret Mudder, G.O. Sars (1 specimen).

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand : 20 parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Thungtong swamp (S19), Keinsa District, Surattani Province ($8^{\circ} 52.66'N$, $99^{\circ} 11.83'E$), southeastern Thailand, temperature $29^{\circ}C$, pH 6.4, conductivity 0.39 and salinity 0 ppt., collected date 01-10-1999, collected by the author, SM.

: five parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Jumrai reservoir, Songkhla Province, southern eastern Thailand, temperature $29.2^{\circ}C$, pH 7.05, conductivity 1.59 and salinity 0 ppt . collected by the author, SM.

: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Yai swamp (S04), Chumporn Province ($10^{\circ} 32.49'N$, $99^{\circ} 12.02'E$), southern Thailand, temperature $33.56^{\circ}C$, pH 6.09, conductivity 0.061 and salinity 0 ppt. collected by the author, SM.

Northeast Thailand: Two parthenogenetic females, examined completed and thereafter dissected, from Lake Gud-Thing, Nongkai Province, collected by C, Saeng_afoon, KKU.

The detailed of morphological study

Species description (See figures 59-61)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (figs.59a-c, 61f): Body in lateral view oval to ovoid (fig.59a), maximum height around the middle of body and gradually narrowing posteriorly. Length 0.38-0.70 mm, about 1.4-1.6 times maximal height (n=20). Dorsal margin

generally uniformly curved, depression between head and rest of body absent. Postero-dorsal angle not prominent, postero-ventral margin broadly rounded, with small setules reaching to middle of body (figs.59b-c, 61f). Dorsal edge strongly arched in the middle and joins the posterior edges of valves, without any intervening angle. Ventral carapace margin forming a wide V-shape, ventral embayment before the middle. A row of numerous setae along posterior margin at some distance from one on inner side of carapace. Ventral setae relatively short, with 56-65 setae (figs.59a-c), decreasing in length posteriorly, between them series of small setules, postero-anglemost -small spines-like setules (fig.59b).

Head (figs.59a, d, 61a): Moderately size, rostrum well developed, blunt. Compound eye present, size larger than ocellus; distance between eyes and ocellus same as between ocellus and tip of rostrum, although sometime shorter. Head shield round-elongated (fig.59d), length about 1.5-1.7 times maximum width. Three major head pores of same size, connected with narrow channel, PP about 1.2 times as distance as IP. Two very small lateral pores located slightly close to anterior pore, about 1.5 IP distance from midline.

Labrum (figs.59a, 61a): relatively large, anterior margin rounded and rounded tip, labral keel naked.

Postabdomen (figs.59g-h, 61b): Relatively broad, width about 2 times height. Dorsal margin almost straight, but in some specimens gradually curving anteriorly. Ventral margin curved, widest posteriormost. Posterodorsal corner sharp. Preanal corner present but small, situated more ventrally than postanal corner. Anal margin evenly arched, tapering distally, with no distinct postanal margin. Lateral fascicles: 7-8 postanal groups, consisting of 8-10 denticles, third or fourth distalmost group the largest of the fascicles, not reaching beyond dorsal margin of postabdomen, continuing proximally in group, more radial, of about 6-8 groups, each consisting of 8-10 smaller denticles. Marginal denticles 9-11 groups of 3-5 merged spinules, of which middle groups slightly larger than anterior and posteriormost. Two to three groups of venterolateral denticles. Natatorial setae with long distal end, setulated.

Terminal claw (figs.59g-h, 61b): Long and slender, longer than preanal portion of postabdomen. Basal spine as 1/3 of claw, three fine setules as 1/3 long as basal spine arising proximal to base of spine. Row of short pectens almost reaching tip of claw, longer at basal part.

First antenna (antennule) (figs.59a,e): Relatively elongated and reaching but not protruding beyond tip of rostrum. Body compact, about 2 times as long as wide, two rows of very short setules transversely on anterior face (fig.59e). Distal end with eight aesthetascs of the same length, implanted on elongated apex, as long as antennular body. Subapical aesthetasc not found. All aesthetascs projecting beyond tip of rostrum.

Second antenna (figs.59a,f): Relatively short, reaching less than half of body (fig.59a). Antennal formula: setae 0-1-3/0-0-3, spines 0-0-1/1-0-1. Basal segment with conical distal spine, all segment cylindrical, basal segment longest. All setae bisegmented and setulated distally. Seta arising from middle segment of exopodite longer than endopodite. Spine arising from basal segment thicker than others, but not beyond the second segment, spines at apical segment shortest.

Trunk limb: five pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.60a, 61c): Relatively large. Outer distal lobe (ODL) with two setae (I-II), seta I shorter than seta II, both distally armed with a row well spaced setules, proximally preceded by a row of large with 5 spines on seta I and 2 spines on seta II. Inner distal lobe (IDL) bearing two setae (I'-II'), seta I' long and slender, bearing short, hardly visible setules distally, seta II' slender, length half that of seta I', bilaterally setulated distal end. Endite 3 (E3) with four setae (1-4), all similar in length though seta 2 seems longer, seta 3 more robust while seta 1,2 and 4 more slender, all bilaterally setulated on distal part. Endite (E2) bearing two apical setae (5-6), of which seta 5 longer, both unilaterally setulated at basal part and bilaterally at distal end. Groups of slender setules present radially on inner side of the endite. Endite 1 (E1) with three apical setae (7-9). Setae 7 and 8 of same length, both bilaterally setulated with fine setules on distal part, two small spines on basal part of seta 8. Seta 9 located

laterally of trunk, slender, length half of previous two, naked. Trunk with four rows of stiff setae on ventral surface, 6-7 setae each. Rows of slender spinules present on trunk. Basally two ejector hooks, different in length, one half shorter than another, both unilaterally spinulated. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (figs.60b, 61d): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) elongated, bearing small setules on the apex. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase though scraper 3 shorter than scraper 4 and scraper 6 shorter than scraper 7; scrapers 1-5 bisegmented, similarly unilaterally armed with fine setules distally, scrapers 6 and 8 bisegmented, similarly unilaterally armed with small denticles distally, scraper 7 more robust, armed with about 20 stronger denticles. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with four elements (I-IV), hillock between scraper 8 and gnathobase, apically setulated (fig.60d). Element I distinctively fish-hook like at apex, element II and III smaller, all naked and fused at the base, element IV minute. Gnathobasis filter comb with five setae, the first two of the same length and considerably shorter than the other three.

Third trunk limb (P3) (figs.60c, 61e): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) small, quadrangular, bearing seven setae (1-7): setae 1-3 located laterally, 2-3 in typical V-formation, seta 1 smallest, $\frac{1}{2}$ of seta 2, seta 2 and seta 3 of the same length, plumose seta 4 longest, seta 5 plumose, setae 6 and 7 more slender, both similar in length and armed with short setules from base to tip. Followed by row of setules on body of exopodite.

Endopodite (EN) divided into two rows; anterior row bearing five setae (1-5), setae 1 and 2 stout, bisegmented, both are the same length, distally armed with well-spaced short setules, hardly visible, one small receptor between them, setae 3-5 more slender, seta 4 smallest, one rod-like seta located between seta 3 and seta 4; posterior row bearing four setae (1'-4'), gradually increasing in length towards gnathobase, all bilaterally setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I largest, curve inwards, unilaterally setulated, element II and III smaller, naked, fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb 7 setae, subequal in length, all bilaterally setulated.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (figs.60d-e): Epipodite not seen. Exopodite (EX) more round than oval, bearing six setae (1-6), setae 1 and 2 are of the same length though seta 1 may be longer, both plumose, seta 3 about 2 times as long as seta 2, plumose, a hillock between seta 2 and seta 3 (arrow), conical-like seta 4 shortest, about 1/3 of the longest, bilaterally setulated, seta 5 longer than seta 6, both more slender, unilaterally with short setules, followed by row of long setules on body of exopodite.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion; anteriorly bearing five setae (1'5), spine 1 naked, large spoon-like, seta 2-4 'flaming-torch' setae (fig.60e), distally armed with long slender setules, counting 6-7 setules each, followed by seta 5 round-elliptical like receptor, comparable in size to flaming torch setae, naked; posteriorly bearing three setae (1'-3'), generally increasing in length towards gnathobase, all unilaterally setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with three elements, element I large, unilaterally setulated, element II and III hook-like, smaller, naked, fused at the base of each other. Gnatobasic filter comb two setulated setae.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (figs.60f-g): Pre-epipodite (PEP) rounded, densely setulated apically, elongated digitiform projection not seen. Epipodite (EP) smaller, rounded, elongated digitiform projection not seen. Exopodite (EX) bilobed (arrow), bearing four apical setae (1-4); anterior portion as same size as posterior portion, setae 1-3 on anterior portion gradually decreasing in length posteriorly, though seta 2 may be longer in some specimens (fig.60g), all bilaterally setulated, seta 4 on posterior portion smallest, length a half of seta 3, bilaterally setulated. Row of setules between two lobes; no hillocks.

Endopodite (EN) rounded, relatively large, setulated apically, endopodite seta unilaterally setulated, slightly longer than gnathobasic seta. Gnathobasic filter comb, if any, not seen.

Variability:

Some variability was noted in the following characters: 1) wide range of parthenogenetic female size; 0.38 to 0.70 mm. 2) postabdomen, anal portion rounded and tapering distally obviously (figs.59g-h) or distal portion more rounded (fig.61b) 3) fork-like setules on two IDL setae, varied in number from 2-5 setules 4) scrapers

3-5 of trunk limb 2 as the same length or scraper 4 longer and 5) setae 1-3 on anterior portion of trunk limb 5 are equal in length (fig.60f) or seta 2 longer (fig.60g).

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by: 1) rostrum folded over distally so that it appears truncate in lateral view; 2) the general characters of postabdomen- broad and flat, with the postanal margin longer than either the anal or pre-anal portion, tapering distally; 3) ventral of valve, row of strong setae reach to postero-angle of valve, series of smaller setules among them, and continue with small setules to postero-dorsal angle as a distinct submarginal line parallel to the margin; 4) two IDL setae and two ODL setae, the latter each provide with a row of coarse setae on distal segment and more robust fork-like spines later on; 5) two small spines on basal part of seta 8 of trunk limb 1; 6) large hillock with row of 14-15 apical setae between scraper 8 on trunk limb 2 and its gnathobase; 7) very long seta 3 on exopodite of trunk limb 4 and 8) the present of hillock between setae 2 and 3 of trunk limb 4.

Biology:

The species has been found in several types of habitats, some materials were collected in pools of residual stagnant water and some materials can be found in slow-running water habitats as well. However, it shows highly abundance in the stagnant-vegetative habitats, where the *Nelumbo* sp. and *Nymphaea* sp. dominant.

Distribution:

L. diaphanus is widely distributed over the tropical and sub-tropical regions of all continents; particularly in Africa. In Europe it was recorded in some locations in Italy (Margaritora and Specchi, 1985) and in southern parts of Yugoslavia (Hrbacek *et al.*, 1978). In Thailand it is distributed from northeast to southern Thailand, so it is not rare in the country.

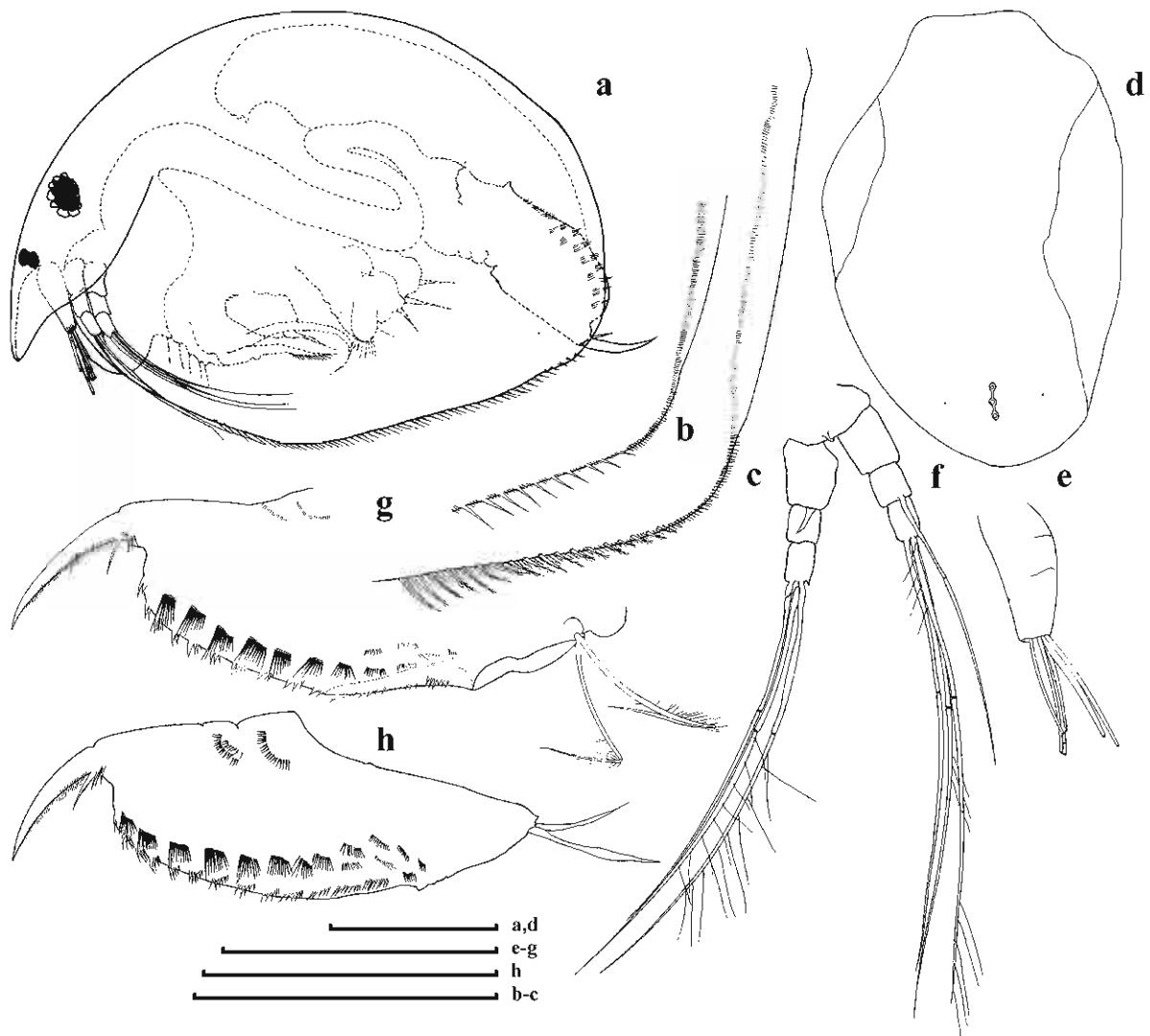


Figure 59. *Leberis diaphanus* (Richard, 1895): parthenogenetic females from Thungtong swamp (S19), Suratthani Province, southeastern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figures b-c, postero-ventral corner of valve; Figure d, head shield and its head pores; Figure e, antennule; Figure f, antenna; Figures g-h, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.

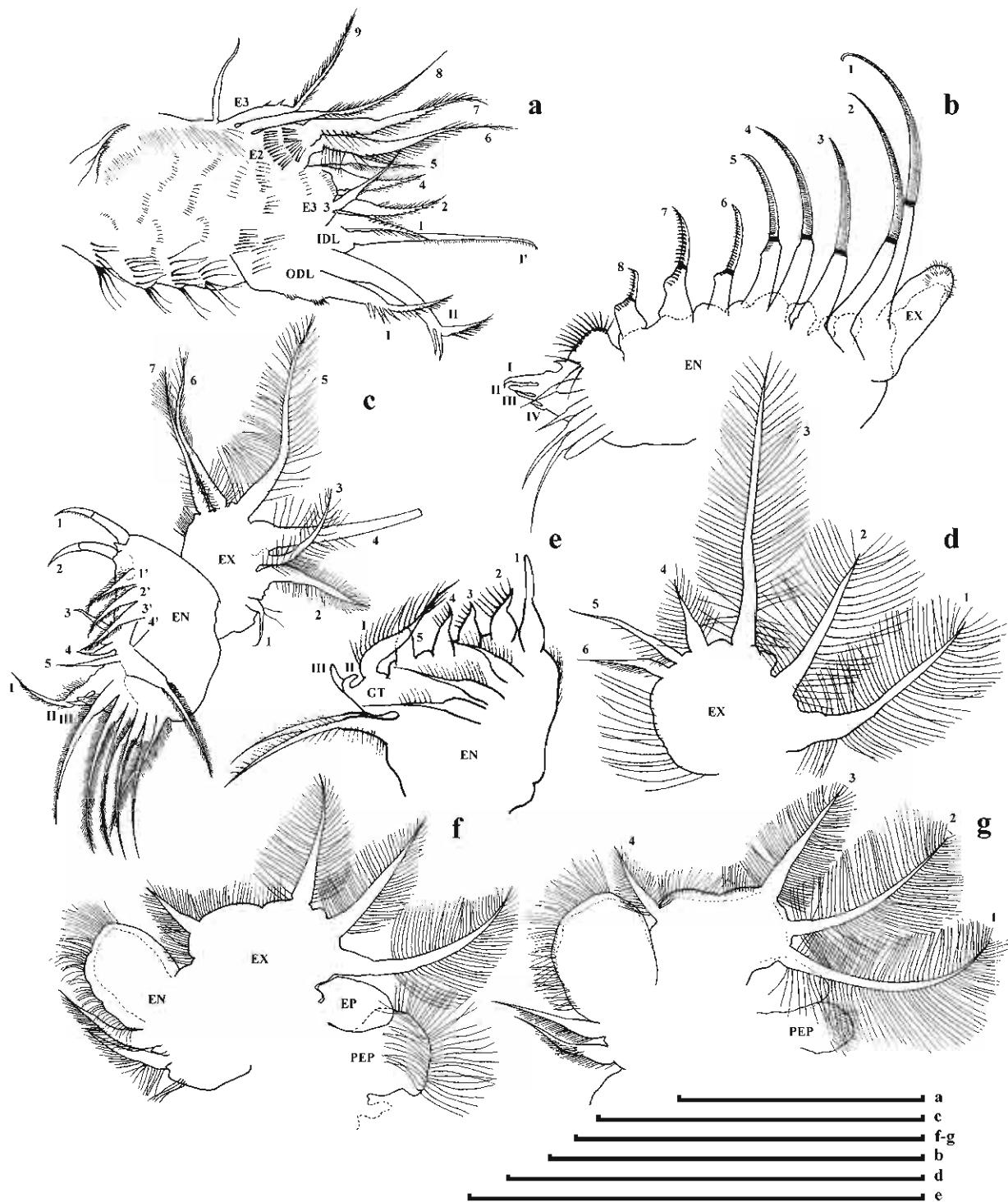


Figure 60. *Leberis diaphanus* (Richard, 1895): appendages of females from Thungtong swamp (S19), Suratthani Province, southeastern Thailand. Figure a, trunk limb 1; Figure b, trunk limb 2; Figure c, trunk limb 3; Figures d-e, trunk limb 4 and its inner portion; Figures f-g, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

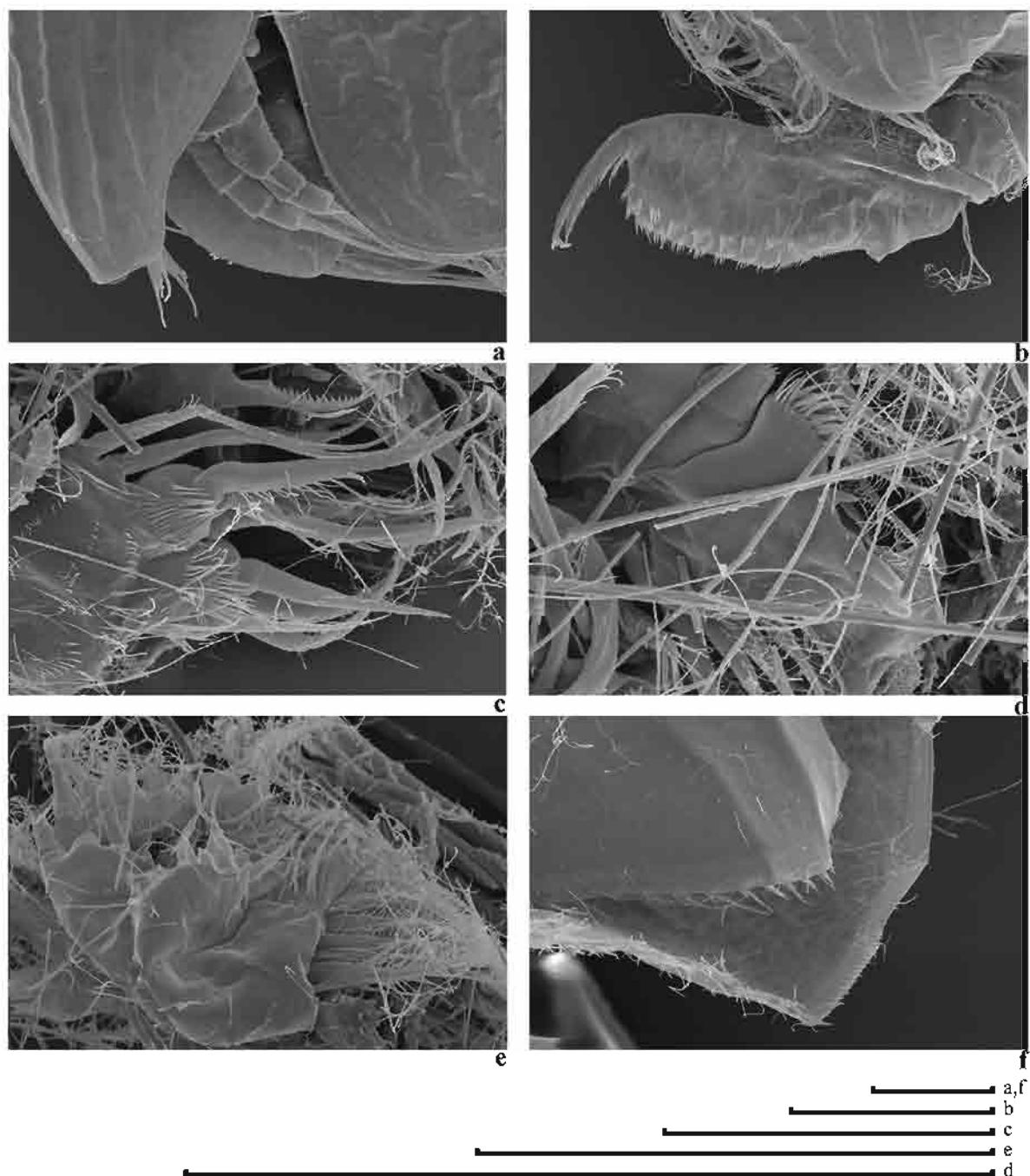


Figure 61. *Leberis diaphanus* (Richard, 1895): parthenogenetic female and its appendages from Thungtong swamp (S19), Suratthani Province, southeastern Thailand. Figure a, head portion; Figure b, postabdomen; Figure c, trunk limb 1; Figure d, gnathobase of trunk limb 2; Figure e, trunk limb 3; Figure f, postero-ventral corner of valve. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Genus *Leydigia* Kurz, 1874

1. *Leydigia* sp.

Materials examined:

Northern Thailand: two parthenogenetic female, completed, from KwanPayao (N03), Payao Province, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (See figures 62-63)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (fig.62a): Length 0.25-0.35 mm, 1.5 times maximal height (n=2). Body in lateral view oval, largest height around the middle of body. Antero-ventral portion of valve prominent. Postero-dorsal angle not prominent, postero-ventral and ventral carapace margin round. Ventral setae long and relatively short posteriorly, end before posteroventral corner.

Head (figs.62a-b): Relatively large, rostrum pointing ventrally. Compound eyes present, about same size as ocellus; distance between eyes and ocellus shorter than distance between ocellus and rostral tip. Head shield elongated, posterior margin wider, with several curls (fig.62b). Three connected major head pores of same size, two lateral pores, located close to the middle main pores.

Labrum (fig.62a): large and margin rounded.

Postabdomen (fig.62c): broad quadrangular in terminal half, dorsal margin almost straight. Ventral and postanal margin rounded, posterior margin rounded. Postanal margin markedly shorter than anal margin, about 3 times. Preanal corner present but small. Lateral fascicles divided into two forms: posteriorly consisting of 17 groups, each group consisting of 3-4 denticles; anteriorly consisting of 7 groups, each group consisting of one large setules and groups of 2-4 spinules basally. Marginal denticles 60 small denticles, of which distalmost slightly larger than following.

Terminal claw (fig.62c): Long and slender, as same length as postanal proton. Row of small setules at the base of terminal claw. Basal spine minute, as about 1/15 times shorter than terminal claw. Pecten short, reaching 2/3 of basal claw.

Trunk limbs: five pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.63a-b): ODL seta large, unilaterally armed with small strong setules distally. Three IDL setae, as about half of ODL seta, slender, and bearing short, hardly visible setules distally. Endite 3 with four plumose setae (1-4), subequal in length. Endite 2 bearing three apical setae (5-7), of which seta 6 the longest, seta 5 as half of seta 6. Endite 1 with one apical seta, slender, groups of small setules located radially at the base of the endite. Basally two long and slender ejector hooks, unequal in size. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.63c): Exopodite not seen. Endopodite with eight scrapers, the first three similarly armed with fine denticles and the rest armed with more strong spines, seta 1 long and largest about 5 times of the shortest (seta 8). Gnathobase an elongated lobe oriented towards the scrapers and apically armed with setules, followed by three gnathobasic elements, the first of which distinctively slender and curve inward. Gnathobasic filter comb with 7 setae, generally increasing in length posteriorly.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.63d): Endopodite with two rows; anteriorly, with seven setae, the first two more stout, distally armed with short setules, setae 3-4 as the same length, bilaterally armed with long setules, setae 5-7 unclear; posteriorly, bearing four slender setae, generally increasing in length toward posterior end. Distal armature with one large seta, setulated distally. Gnathobase filter comb with seven setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (figs.63e-f): Epipodite small, rounded, setulated distally. Exopodite ovoid, bearing six setae, seta 4 longest, all bilaterally setulated (fig.63f). Endopodite or inner portion with two rows; anteriorly with one finely serrulated seta and three ‘flaming-torch’ setae, followed by round receptor on posterior surface, comparable in size to flaming torch setae; posteriorly with three slender setae. Distal

armature with two setae, one long and slender, armed with long setules distally. Gnathobasic filter comb with four setae, with hook-like tip.

Fifth trunk limb (P5): not studied.

Differential diagnosis:

Leydigia sp. can be recognized by the relatively large, broadly round anal portion of postabdomen. Hook-like tip of gnathobasic filter comb should be noted.

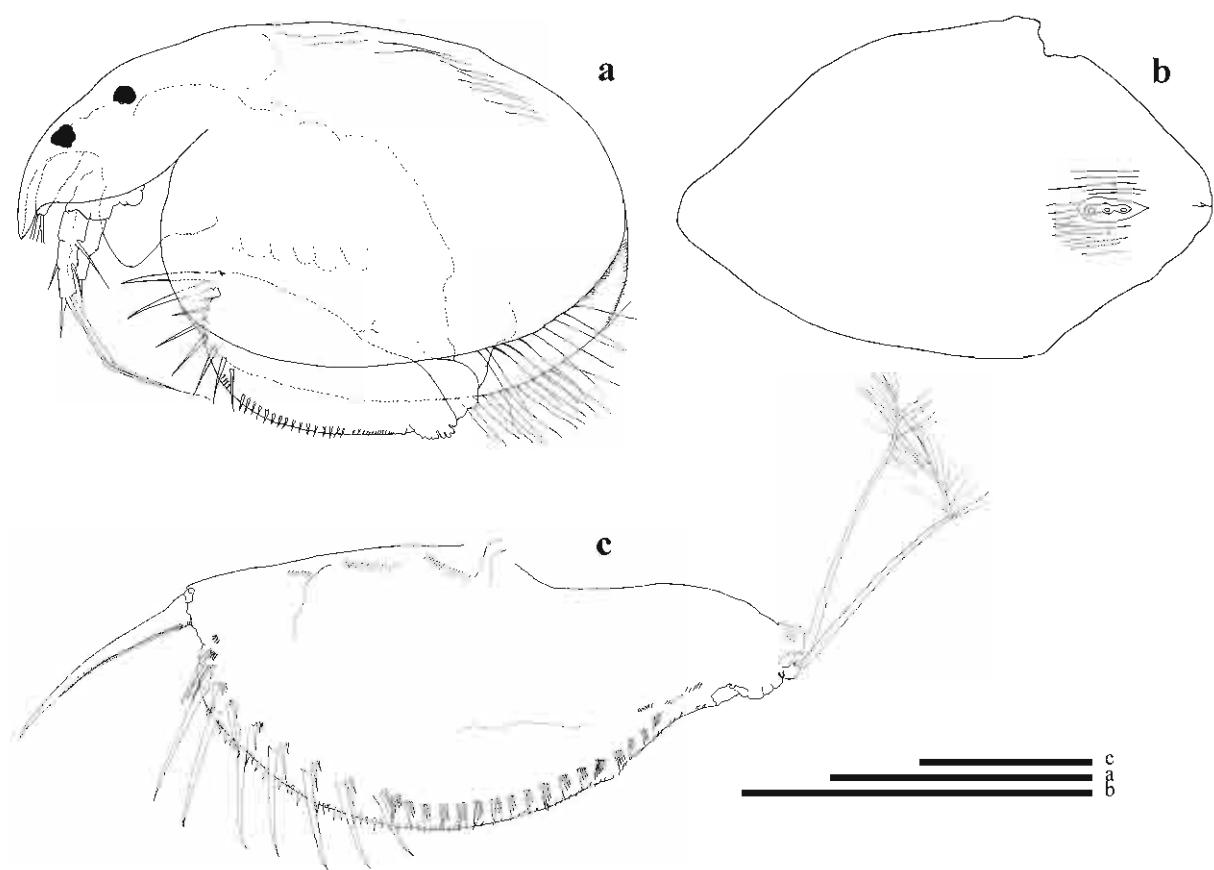


Figure 62. *Leydigia* sp.: parthenogenetic female from KwanPayao (N03), Payao Province, northern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, head shield; Figure c; postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.



Figure 63. *Leydigia* sp.: appendages of parthenogenetic female from KwanPayao (N03), Payao Province, northern Thailand. Figures a-b, trunk limb 1; Figure c, trunk limb 2; Figure d, endopodite of trunk limb 3; Figure e, endopodite of trunk limb 4; Figure f, trunk limb 4. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Genus *Nicsmirnovius* Chiambeng & Dumont, 1999

In Thailand, there is only one species of the genus, *Nicsmirnovius eximius* (Kiser, 1948), has been found.

1. *Nicsmirnovius eximius* (Kiser, 1948)

Synonymy: Kiser (1948): *Alona eximia* 315-316, figs 1-3; Smirnov, 1971: 390, fig. 467; Chiang Sieh-chin and Du Nan-shan, 1979: 218, figs A-D; Idris, 1983: 95, 97, figs.44 A-E; Sanoamuang, 1998:46; Van Damme *et. al.*, 2003: *Nicsmirnovius eximius* 33-41, figs. 1-24.

Type locality: Pearl River, Canton, China

Etymology: the epitheton ‘*eximius*’ was originally given by Kiser, meaning ‘remarkable’ in Latin (Van Damme *et al.*, 2003).

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, dissected, from Lum peat swamp (S03), Chumphorn Province ($9^{\circ} 41.49' N$ $95^{\circ} 07.67' E$), collected by the author, SM.

: three parthenogenetic females, of which two completed and one dissected, from Angtong waterfall, Trang Province, Southwest Thailand ($7^{\circ} 32.94' N$ $99^{\circ} 25.05' E$), collected in August 1999 by P. Sa_arudit, SM.

: two parthenogenetic females, completed and dissected, from Pak Panang Bay, Nakorn Sri Thammarat, Southeast Thailand, collected by S. Sangkaew, SM.

Northeast Thailand: one parthenogenetic female, completed, from Lake Kud-Thing, Nhong Kaii Province. Collected by C. Saeng-aroon, KKU.

The details of morphological study

Species description (See figures 64-66)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape: Length 0.22-0.29 mm, 1.2-1.4 times maximal height (n=8). Body in lateral view oval to ovoid, largest height around the middle and narrowing posteriorly (figs.64a-c). Antero-ventral portion of valve prominent. Postero-dorsal angle not prominent, postero-ventral margin with three moderately pronounced angles. These angles are correlated with the carapace striation. Ventral carapace margin forming a wide V-shape, ventral embayment before middle (fig.64d). Ventral setae relatively short, end before posteroventral corner, marginal setae of valve longest in antero-ventral portion, Kotov and Sanoamuang (2004) provided there're the series of small setules between marginal setae. Longitudinal valve striation best visible in posteroventral quarter of valve. Granulate polygons, which are internal structures, can be easily mistaken for valve ornamentation.

Head: Relatively small, rostrum typically short, truncated, pointing ventrally (figs.64a-c). Compound eyes present, about same size as ocellus, sometimes larger; distance between eyes and the latter same as between ocellus and rostral tip. Head shield not studied. Three major head pores of same size and according to Frey (1974) connected by a narrow channel, margins of pore field constricted between main pores; two lateral pores, each surrounded by internal 'flower'-shaped structure (fig.64e).

Labrum: Labral keel naked, with 'lateral horns' and rounded to blunt apex (figs.64f-h, 66a-b). Shallow depression in ventral margin near short to slightly elongated apex.

Postabdomen: As for the genus, broad quadrangular in terminal half, dorsal margin and ventral postanal margin parallel, posterior margin straight, at right angles with each other (figs.64k, 66d-e). Postanal margin markedly shorter than anal margin and slender terminal claw. Preanal corner present but small, situated more ventrally than postanal corner. Anal margin relatively straight, angle with postanal margin between 135° and 145°. Lateral fascicles: 7-8 postanal groups, consisting of 8-10 denticles. As Frey (1974) noted, the third or fourth distalmost is the largest within the fascicles. Spinules of four most distal groups reaching beyond dorsal margin of postabdomen, continuing proximally in groups of about 10-13 smaller denticles. Marginal denticles

9-10 groups of merged spinules, of which distalmost slightly larger than following four to six.

Terminal claw: Long and slender (fig.64k). Base of terminal claw prominent, more than half of length basal spine; bearing 5 or more basal spines followed by basal spine reaching half of claw length and implanted at half its own length from claw base. Pecten short, reaching half of basal claw.

First antenna (antennule): Reaching, but not protruding beyond tip of rostrum (figs.64a-c, 66c). Body compact, about twice as long as wide. Distalmost aesthetasc, implanted on elongated apex, 1.5 times as long as antennule and about 2.5 times as long as seven 'normal' aesthetascs (figs.64i, 66c). Subapical aesthetasc of same length as antennule, accompanied by antennular sensory seta, implanted at about one third of distal end.

Second antenna: Basal segment with conical distal spine. Antennal formula spines 0-0-1/1-0-1 setae 0-0-3/0-1-3. Spine on first exopod segment just reaching base of apical exopodal segment, apical exopodal spine larger than endopodal apical spine.

Trunk limbs: five pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (figs.65a-b): Hook-like chitinized seta on IDL relatively slender, reaching half the size of largest IDL seta. Group of large spines present on IDL, close to base of hook-like seta. Two largest IDL setae subequal in length, their second segment unilaterally armed with well-spaced setules. Smallest of IDL setae – not hook like seta-, of same length as ODL seta, the latter more slender and bearing short, hardly visible setules. Third endite with four plumose setae; fourth one slightly more robust and larger than other three. Additional basal seta implanted on inner side of third endite slender, about same length as first apical seta of second endite. Second endite bearing three apical setae, of which 6 (second on the endite) the longest. First endite with two apical setae, of which the second is the longest and bent towards the gnathobase. One extra seta on inner base of second endite, bent towards same endite and slightly longer than additional seta on third endite. Groups of slender spinules

present basally on inner side of second and third endites. Basally long and slender ejector hooks, unequal in size. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (figs.65c-d): Exopodite elongated, bearing setules on slightly inflated apex. Endopodite with eight scrapers, similarly armed with fine denticles and generally decreasing in size towards gnathobase, but seventh scraper longer than scrapers 6 and 8. Gnathobase an elongated lobe oriented towards the scrapers and apically armed with setules, followed by a small receptor and three gnathobasic elements, the middle of which distinctively fish-hook shaped at apex (fig.65d). A pore was observed on the inner side of the gnathobase. Gnathobasic filter comb with 7 setae, of which the first three are relatively shorter than the last.

Third trunk limb (P3) (figs.65e-f): Epipodite oval. Exopodite small, rectangular, with six setae: two laterally in typical V-formation, first longer than second, followed by four apical setae. Third exopodite seta curved basally, in length about twice of first exopodal seta, followed by fourth seta, about same length of second. Third and fifth exopodite setae of equal length. Distal endite with three setae, armature of first two short and hardly visible, third sparsely plumose. Basal endite with four plumose setae, equal in length. Four soft setae on inner portion, alternating with one regressed seta and three small bumps. One receptor close to gnathobase. Gnathobase with three setae, one large, setulated, curved inwards and two naked and shorter. Filter comb with 7 setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.65h): Epipodite with globular body and with small bump, no digitiform projection. Exopodite more round than oval, bearing six setae, of which the first two are of equal length, although the first may be shorter. Third exopodite seta 1.5-2.0 times as long as second, followed by short conical fourth seta and typically modified fifth and sixth exopodite setae with blunt apex, and curved subapical aggregation of setules. Endopodite or inner portion with one finely serrulated seta and three 'flaming-torch' setae, followed by round receptor on posterior surface, comparable in size to flaming torch setae. Gnathobase not studied.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.65i): Epipodite without elongated digitiform projection. Exopodite with four apical setae, three large on ventral portion. Of which first is the largest and the following two, slightly smaller, are of equal size, and one short, half as long as third seta, followed by small setulated tuft and elongated setulated lobe. Endopodite and gnathobasic seta about equal in size, not curved over elongated lobe. Gnathobase with hardly discriminative structures, among which at least one globular receptor.

Male: no male has been examined in the present study. However Van Damme *et al.* (2003) mentioned to one specimen (*Alona eximia*) depicted in Chiang and Du (1979:218), showing gonopore situated on posterior margin ventrally from base of terminal claw, the latter implanted subventrally. Although the depicted male postabdomen seems relatively slender in general view, accompanying drawings of the female also show an atypical postabdomen, and this is probably a result of drawing style. Also noted in the author's drawings, is the relatively more stout and robust copulatory hook on male first limb, quite remarkable compared to other chydorids, and the presence of the long aesthetasc on first antenna. Kotov and Sanoamuang (2004) described male from Mekhong River, Mukdahan, and Northern Thailand. Two characters were suggested as specific for male of *N. eximius*: expression of postanal angle of postabdomen and similar relative size of basal spine in male and female.

Variability:

Some variability was noted in these following characters: 1) size of main head pores; 2) shape of ventral margin of labral keel; 3) stoutness of chitinized seta on IDL of P1; 4) length of first exopodal seta of P4 and 5) spinal armature of postabdomen.

Differential diagnosis:

N. eximius can be recognized by the relatively short body of first antenna (about twice as long as wide) and the short, rounded labrum. The species closest in morphology is the African congener *N. greeni*, from which it can be distinguished mainly by the shape of the postabdomen, length of the endopodal spine on second

antenna, the absence of long fingerlike-projections on epipodites of trunk limbs 4-5 and other features (see Van Damme *et al.*, 2003).

Biology:

N. eximus is normally found in littoral of clear, slow-running parts of lotic habitats such as streams or river (Frey, 1974), waterfalls, dams and canals. It has occasionally been found also in ponds (Sanoamuang, 1998), lakes or rice fields (Idris, 1983), esturine area (Sangkaew, pers. comm.) and also in our main area of study, *N. eximus* is found in peat swamp, brownish still water. However it was found only few specimens, only in rainy season.

Distributions:

South East Asia: northeast (Sanoamuang, 1998), northern (Kotov and Sanoamuang, 2004) and southeastern Thailand (present study); Malaysia (Idris, 1983) and southern China (Kiser, 1948; Chiang and Du, 1979).

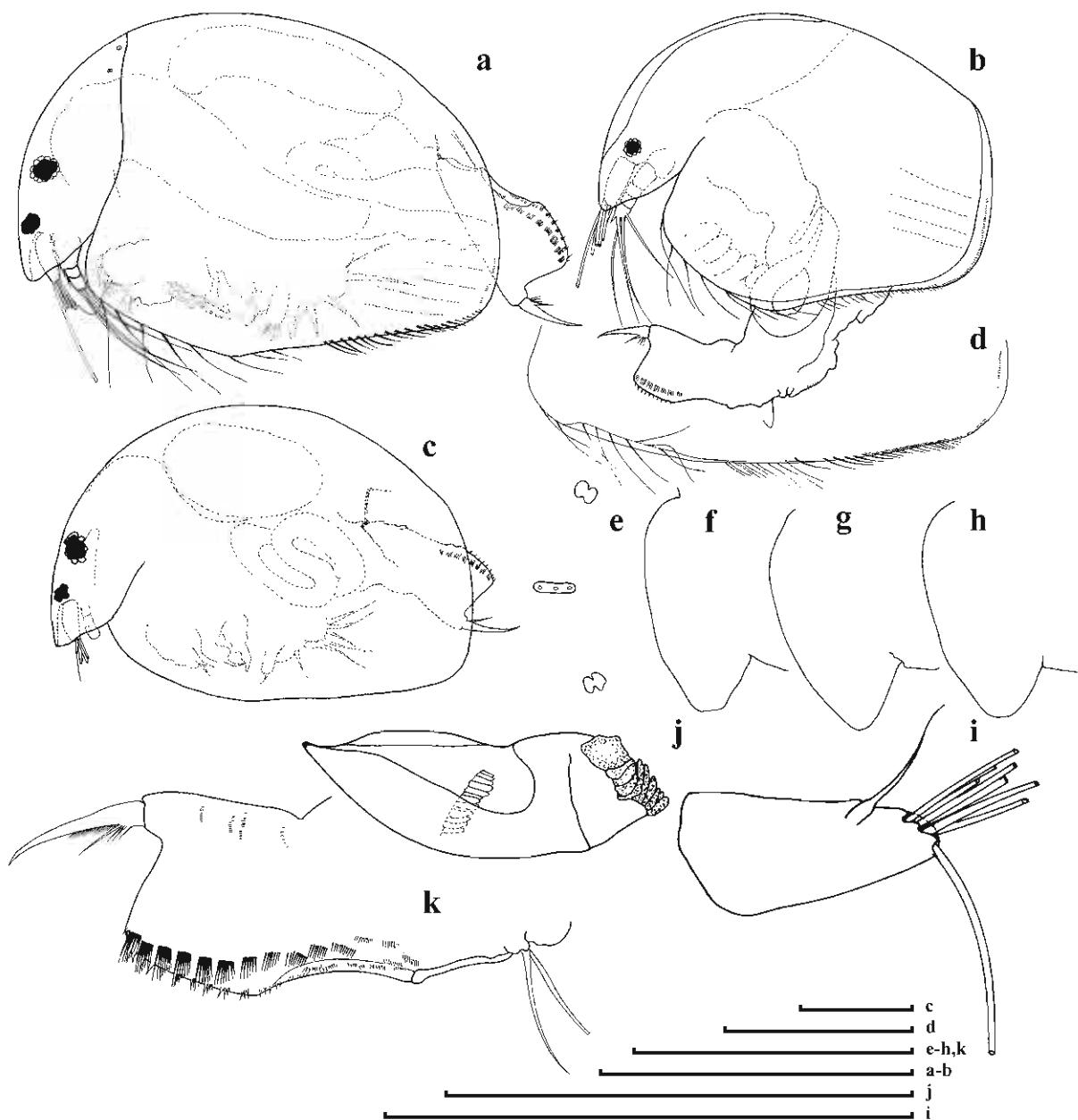


Figure 64. *Nicsmirnovius eximus* (Kiser, 1948): parthenogenetic females from Angtong water fall, Trang Province, southeastern Thailand (a,d-k), from Kla swamp (S04), Chumphon Province, southern Thailand (b) and from Pak Panang Bay, Nakhon Si Thammarat Province (c). Figures a-c, adult females in lateral view; Figure d, ventral of valve; Figure e, head pores; Figures f-h, labrum; Figure i, antennule; Figure j, mandible; Figure k, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 μ m.



Figure 65. *Nicsmirnovius eximus* (Kiser, 1948): appendages of parthenogenetic females from Angtong waterfall, Trang Province, southern Thailand. Figures a-b, trunk limb 1; Figures c-d, trunk limb 2 and its gnathobase; Figures e-f, trunk limb 3 and its gnathobase; Figures g-h, trunk limb 4; Figure i, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Genus *Notoalona* Rajapaksa & Fernando, 1987

Key to two species of *Notoalona* Rajapaksa & Fernando, 1987

1 a. postero-ventral of valve rounded with short setae and smaller ones in between; postabdomen relatively long; labrum not smooth.....1. *Notoalona globulosa* (Daday, 1898)

b. postero-ventral of valve rounded with obviously long ventral setae; postabdomen short and rounded distally;2. *N. freyi* Idris & Fernando, 1980

1. *Notoalona globulosa* (Daday, 1898)

Southern Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Thale-noi marsh (S41), Pattalung Province, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (See figure 67)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (fig.67a): Length 0.2-0.25 mm, 1.0-1.2 times maximal height (n=2). Body in lateral view ovoid, largest height around the middle. Antero-ventral portion and postero dorsal angle of valve prominent. Ventral carapace margin rounded. Ventral setae relatively short, gradually shorter towards posterior end.

Head (fig.67a): rostrum typically short, blunt, pointing ventrally. One major head pore.

Labrum (fig.67a): Labral keel naked, with 'lateral horns' and rounded to blunt apex.

Postabdomen (fig.67c): As for the genus, saw-like shape. Lateral fascicles: 12 postanal groups, consisting of 6-9 denticles. Marginal denticles 18-22 single spinules.

Terminal claw (fig.67c): Long and slender. One basal spine as $\frac{1}{4}$ of terminal claw, two spinules arising at the base of terminal claw. Pecten short, reaching half of basal claw.

Trunk limbs: five pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.62d): ODL seta long and slender, unilaterally setulated with short, fine setules. Three IDL setae, subequal in length, one hook-like chitinized seta (seta I), armed with strong spines distally, seta III as half of the longest. Group of spines present on IDL, close to base of hook-like seta. Endite 3 with four plumose setae (1-4); all bilaterally setulated. Endite 2 bearing three apical setae (5-7), of which seta 5 shortest, as half of the other two. Endite 1 with two apical setae (8-9), both unilaterally setulated distally. Basally short and slender ejector hooks, equal in size. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.62e): Exopodite not seen. Endopodite with eight scrapers, similarly armed with fine denticles and generally decreasing in size towards gnathobase. Gnathobase an elongated lobe oriented towards the scrapers and apically armed with setules, followed by three gnathobasic elements, the middle of which distinctively fish-hook shaped at apex. Gnathobasic filter comb with 7 setae, of which the first three are relatively shorter than the last.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.62f): Exopodite more round than oval, bearing six setae (1-6), of which seta 3 the longest, seta 4 shortest as about 4 times shorter than the longest, all bilaterally setulated. Endopodite or inner portion with one finely serrulated seta and three 'flaming-torch' setae, followed by round receptor on posterior surface, comparable in size to flaming torch setae. Gnathobase not studied.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.62g): Epipodite rounded. Exopodite with four apical setae (1-4), three large on ventral portion. Of which seta 1 the longest and the following two, slightly smaller, respectively. One another seta unclear. Endopodite elongated lobe.

Differential diagnosis:

Notoalona globulosa can be distinguished by its peculiar shape of postabdomen.

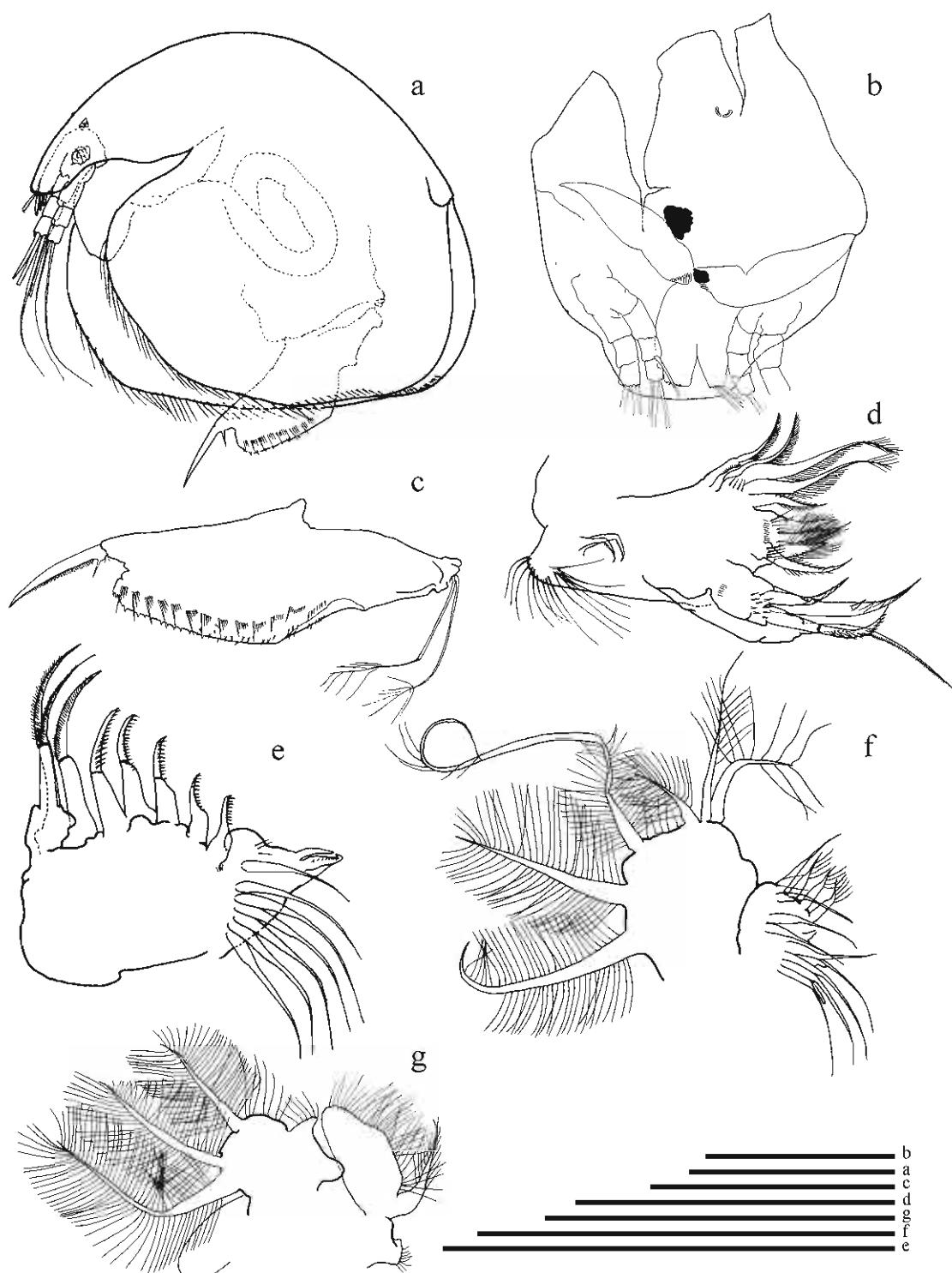


Figure 67. *Notoalona globulosa* (Daday, 1898) : parthenogenetic female from Thale-noi (S41), Pattalung Province, southeastern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, head shield; Figure c, postabdomen; Figure d, trunk limb 1; Figure e, trunk limb 2; Figure f, trunk limb 4; Figure g, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Genus *Oxyurella* Dybowski & Grochoski, 1894

In Thailand, there is only one species, *Oxyurella singalensis* (Daday, 1898), has been recorded.

1. *Oxyurella singalensis* (Daday, 1898)

Materials examined:

Southern Thailand: one parthenogenetic female, examined dissected, from Thale-noi marsh (S41), Pattalung Province, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (See figure 68)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (fig.68a): relatively large size, length 0.65-0.7 mm, about 1.2-1.3 times maximal height (n= 3). Body in lateral view oval, largest height around the middle. Dorsal margin generally curved. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral margin rounded. Ventral margin almost straight, ventral setae relatively long, with slender 40-50 setae which slightly differ in length, slightly decreasing towards posterior end, longer setae clearly at anterior part.

Head (figs.68a-b): Moderate size, rostrum well developed, blunt. Compound eye present, size larger than ocellus; distance between eyes and ocellus as same as between ocellus and tip of rostrum. Head shield wide (fig.68b), anterior margin with blunt apex. Three major head pores, rounded without connection. Central pore slightly smaller than the anterior and posterior one. No lateral pore.

Labrum (fig.68c): Round and relatively large.

Postabdomen (fig.68d): gradually narrowing distally, saw-like shape. Anal margin almost straight, pre-and post-anal corner not distinct, bearing about 3-4 small denticles. Lateral fascicles about 5-6 groups, each counting 9-12 denticles. 11-12

teeth-like marginal spines gradually increasing in size distally, distalmost being much larger than the others.

Terminal claw (fig.68d): elongated, about as long as anal margin. Basal spine slender, length almost half terminal claw, two additional setules situated at the base of basal spine. Denticles of pecten along the claw.

Trunk limb: five pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.68e): Outer distal lobe (ODL) unclear. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), two subequal in length (I-II), their distal end unilaterally armed with densely spines decreasing in length distally, seta III smaller, as about 1/3 of the others. Endite 3 (E3) with four plumose setae (1-4), subequal in length, all bilaterally setulated distally. Endite 2 (E2) with three apical setae (5-7), seta 5 smallest, seta 6 and seta 7 subequal in length, all bilaterally setulated, rows of small spines at the base of endite. Endite 1 (E1) with two apical setae (8-9), setulated. Groups of slender spinules present on inner side of second endite. Trunk with 6-7 rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two slender ejector hooks, of the same length, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.68f): Epipodite (EP) not seen. Exopodite (EX) sub-rectangular, bearing six setae (1-7): setae 1 and 2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, seta 1 longer than seta 2 two times, both setulated, seta 3 longest, all bilaterally armed with long and fine setules distally.

Endopodite (EN); distally with three setae (1-5), setae 1 and 2 stout, seta 2 shorter than seta 1, distally armed with well-spaced setules; posteriorly with four setae (1'-4'), gradually increasing in length towards gnathobase, all setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), element I large, curved inwards, unilaterally setulated, element II shorter, naked, fused at the base of each other. Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae, setulated.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.68g): Pre-epipodite (PEP) and epipodite oval, setulated apically with long setules and rows of small setules basally, no elongated digitiform

projection. Exopodite (EX) not bilobed, bearing four setae (1-4); anterior portion smaller than posterior portion, setae 1-3 on anterior portion, generally decreasing in length posteriorly, all bilaterally setulated; posterior portion bearing one seta (4), relatively short, about 2.5 times shorter than the longest, setulated.

Endopodite (EN) large, more oval, setulated apically. Gnathobasic filter comb not seen.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by its peculiar characters of marginal spines on postabdomen.

Distribution:

Common. Occurred in all types of habitat.

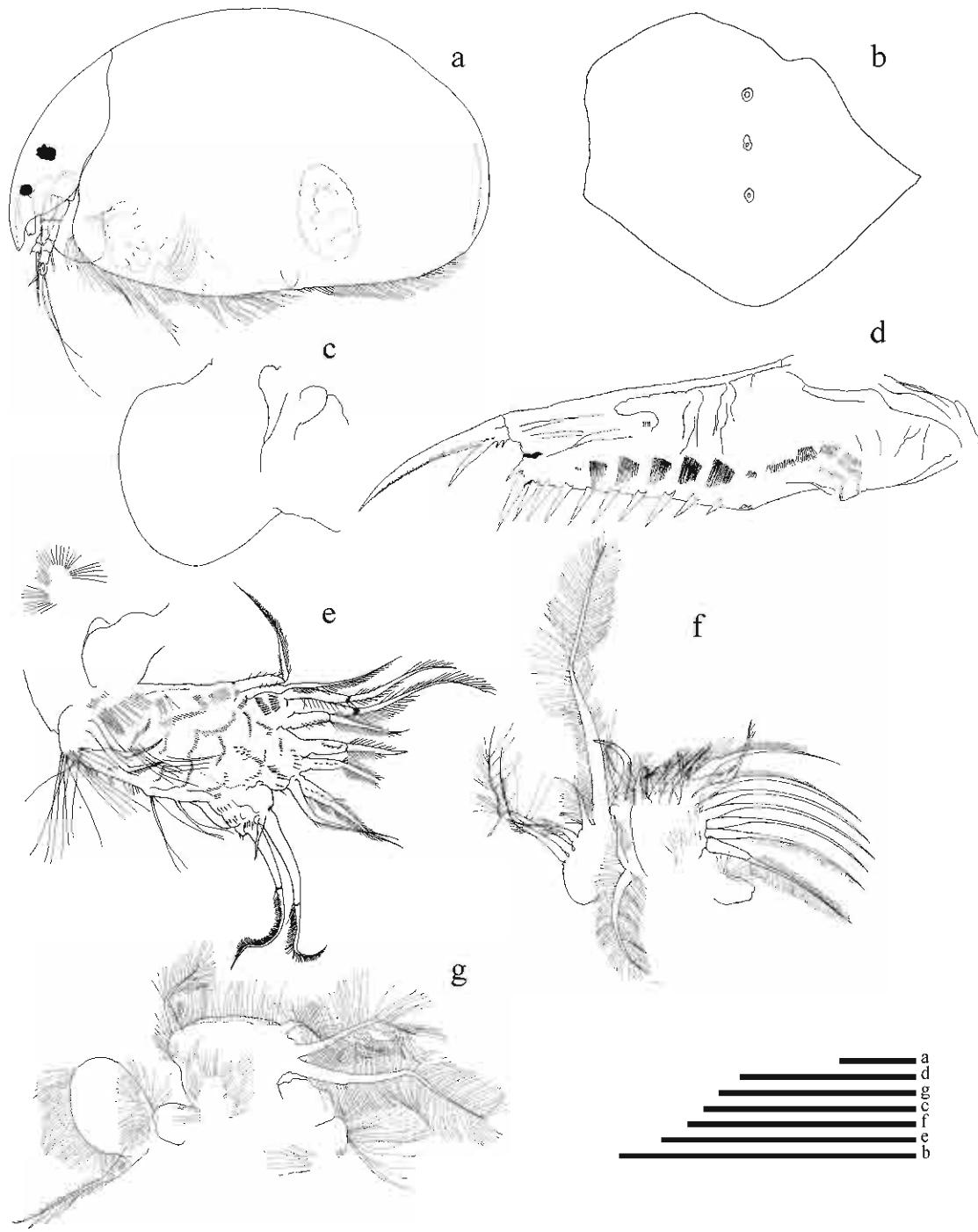


Figure 68. *Oxyurella singalensis* (Daday, 1898): parthenogenetic female from Thale-noi marsh (S41), Pattalung Province, southeastern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, head shield and its head pores; Figure c, labrum; Figure d, postabdomen; Figure e, trunk limb 1; Figure f, trunk limb 3; Figure g, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Genus *Picripleuroxus* Frey, 1993

Short description of the genus (Frey, 1993 referred by Smirnov, 1996)

The shape of species placed here is comparatively much more elongated than that of most *Pleuroxus*. P is elongated and commonly slightly bent, such that the postanal margin is slightly concave. AI without a peg at its base. Posterior ventral setae of valve may be slightly submarginal. Posterior-ventral angle of valve mostly with one or several denticles.

Type species : *Picripleuroxus laevis* (Sars, 1862)

1. *Picripleuroxus laevis* (Sars, 1862)

Type locality: Sognsvannet (N. of Oslo, Norway)

Materials examined:

Northern Thailand: one parthenogenetic female examined complete and thereafter dissected, from road site swamp (N04), Payao Province, southwestern Thailand, collected by the author, SM.

Northeastern Thailand: one parthenogenesis females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Boak swamp (NE10), Khon Kean Province, northeastern Thailand, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figure 69)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (fig.69a): oval in lateral view, maximum height at the middle of body. Length 0.55 mm, about 1.2 times maximal height (n=2). Dorsal margin forms curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles round. Posterior margin concave, postero-ventral corner rounded with small tooth at rounded angle. Ventral carapace margin round, ventral setae relatively long, longer at the middle and decreasing in length toward anteriorly and posteriorly.

Head (fig.69a): Relatively moderate comparatively to body size. Rostrum long and point. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus 2 times of distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus.

Postabdomen (fig.69b): elongated, length about 2-2.5 times of high, preanal portion about 1/3 of distal part. Dorsal and ventral margin almost pararell, gradually narrowing distally. Posterodorsal corner sharp. Anal margin almost straight, with distinct pre-and postanal corner. Lateral fascicles: 8-9 postanal groups of small setae, some not clearly in groups, each consisting of 3-9 denticles. Marginal denticles: about 8-9 single short spines, five posteriormost largest, equal in length. Natatorial setae of the same length, naked.

Terminal claw (fig.69b): Equal in length to preanal portion. Basal spine arising at the base of terminal claw, about 1/3 of the claw length; one slender setule arising at the base of claw, row of small setules from the base of terminal claw to distal end.

Trunk limb: six pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.69c): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one seta, long, slender and bearing fine setules distally, hardly visible; one sensilla at the base. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), seta I large, hook-like, row of setules present distally; seta II more slender, second segment unilaterally armed with short setules, seta III small, length as half of seta I, unilaterally armed with short setules; rows of setules present at the base of the endite Endite 3 (E3) with four thinner and slender setae (1-4), generally increasing in length posteriorly, all seta setulated. Endite 2 (E2) bearing three apical setae (5-7), of which seta 6 the longest, all setulated. Endite 1 (E1) with two apical setae (8-9), as the same length. Basally two long and slender ejector hooks, of the same length, unilaterally armed with short setules. Epipodite and gnathobase not seen.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.69d): Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase, bisegmented, similar unilaterally armed with fine setules distally. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with

three elements (I-III), element I longest, curve inward, armed with fine setules distally. Gnathobasic filter comb with five setae.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.69e): Exopodite (EX) subquadrangular, bearing seven setae (1-7): setae 1-2 located laterally, in typical V-formation, both bilaterally setulated, subequally in length; seta 3 as the same length as seta 2, bilaterally setulated; seta 4 longest, bilaterally setulated; setae 5-7 more slender, similar in size and length and similar armed with bilaterally setulated.

Endopodite (EN) divided to two rows; anterior row with six setae, setae 1 and 2 stout, 3-6 thinner and slender, one rod-like sensilla close to seta 6, all seta unilaterally setulated distally; posterior row with five stiff long setae. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II). Gnathobasic filter comb with seven setae.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.69f): Pre-epipodite and epipodite round. Exopodite (EX) round, bearing six setae; seta 4 longest; seta 6 shortest as about half of the longest, all bilaterally setulated.

Endopodite (EN) or inner portion, anteriorly bearing five setae (1-5), seta 1 stout, unilaterally armed with fine short setules, hardly visible; setae 2-4 more slender distally armed with 'flaming torch' setae, seta 5 rod-like, naked; posteriorly bearing four soft setae (1'-4'), gradually increasing in length, all bilaterally setulated. Gnathobase (GT) with two elements (I-II), element I long and slender, curved inward, unilaterally setulated distally with short setules, element II short, fused at base to element I.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.69g): Pre-epipodite and epipodite (EP) not seen. Exopodite (EX) large, global, not bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4); setae 1-3 on anterior portion, seta 1 longest, setae 2 and seta 3 gradually smaller, respectively, all setulated; posterior portion bearing one seta (seta 4), length as half of the longest.

Endopodite (EN) small, ovoid, setulated apically. Two endopodite setae setulated distally, as the same length. Gnathobasic filter comb with three setae.

Differential diagnosis:

Body elongated. P elongated and slightly bent. Posteroir-ventral margin of valve rounded, with small denticles.

Biology:

In vegetation, mostly in shallow water (Smirnov, 1996).

Distribution:

Palearctic, however, it also found in Thailand.

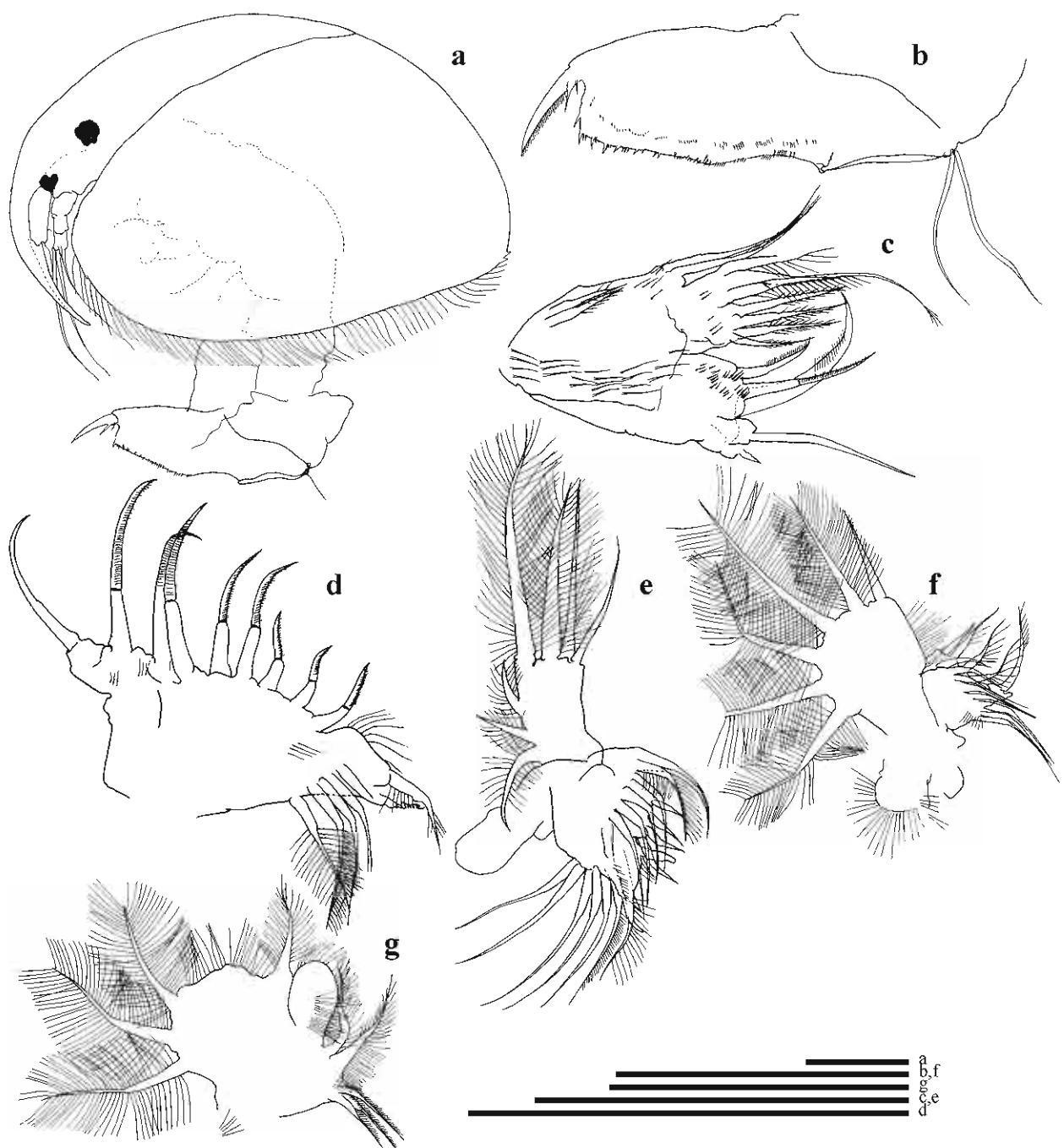


Figure 69. *Pleuroxus laevis* (Sars, 1862): parthenogenetic female from Boak swamp (NE10), Khon Kean Province, northeastern Thailand (a) and appendages of parthenogenetic female from Roadsite swamp (N04), Payao Province, northern Thailand (b-g). Figure a, adult female in lateral view; Figure b, postabdomen; Figure c, trunk limb 1; Figure d, trunk limb 2; Figure e, trunk limb 3; Figure f, trunk limb 4; Figure g, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Genus *Pseudochydorus* Fryer, 1968

Short note from Frey, 1968 (referred by Smirnov, 1996)

According to Fryer (1968: 323) these are 'Chydoridae of the subfamily Chydorinae, of globular form. Ventral margins of carapace thickened, but without flange, and meeting each other over their entire length when the carapace chamber is closed, so that there is no embayment. A distinct flange on anterior carapace margin, which widen dorsally. Marginal carapace setae arise from within the carapace. Headshield drawn out into a pointed rostrum: its ventral portions fit closely against the adjoining anterior carapace margins, so as to convert the animal into a subspherical ball. Cuticle of carapace and headshield greatly thickened and sclerotized, amber in colour; often with dark, almost black, spot in the center of each carapace lobe. Head pores of the type found in several other genera.'

'Mandibles with a wider gape than in anomopods in general and lacking a posterior apodeme. Articulation as in other Chydorinae. First trunk limbs ebaring a massive hook distally. Trunk limbs 2 to 5 without filtratory setae; their gnathobases bearing spiniform setae which are fewer in number (5 on trunk limb 2 and 3, and 4 on trunk limb 4) than in all chydorid genera with filters and, in the case of limbs 2 and 3, than in all investigated genera except Anchistropus, irrespective of feeding habitats. Trunk limb 2 with distal spines modified for dragging large food masses.'

'Postabdomen moderately long and narrow, parallel sided, and bearing numerous long marginal denticles and very fine movable lateral squamae. Claws with two basal spines of which the more distal is long and slender.'

It should be noted that the labrum has no developed labral plate, which is rare in the Chydorinae (only in some *Disparalona*)

Type species: *Pseudochydorus globosus* (Baird, 1843) (syn. *Chydorus globulosus* Baird, 1843)

1. *Pseudochydorus globosus* (Baird, 1843)

Materials examined:

Eastern Thailand: two parthenogenetic females, examined complete and thereafter dissected, from Tapan swamp (E01), Chantaburi Province, eastern Thailand, collected by the author, SM.

The details of morphological study

Species description (see figures 70-71)

Parthenogenetic female

General shape (fig.70a): global shape in lateral view, maximum height at the middle of body. Length 0.4 mm, about 1 time maximal height (n=2). Dorsal margin forms curve. Postero-dorsal and postero-ventral angles round. Posterior margin concave, postero-ventral corner and antero-ventral corner rounded. Ventral margin prominent, anteriormost setae slightly increasing in length, ventral setae gradually decreasing in length toward posterior end.

Head (fig.70a): Relatively small. Rostrum pointing downward. Compound eye present, larger than ocellus, distance between eye and ocellus shorter than distance from tip of rostrum to ocellus. Head shield, anteriorly form angulated, posteriorly more rounded. Three connected head pores, connecting with narrow channel, the middle one smaller, the other two as the same size.

Postabdomen (fig.70d): relatively small compare with body size, length about 2.5 times as long as high, length of distal part two times of preanal portion. Dorsal margin almost straight, parallel with ventral margin. Anal margin slightly concave, with distinct pre-and postanal corner. Lateral fascicles: 8 postanal groups, each consisting of 3-9 setules. Marginal denticles: 16 single spines, gradually increasing in size distally, distalmost largest. Natatorial setae of the same length, setulated distally.

Terminal claw (fig.70d): Equal in length to distal portion of postabdomen. Basal spine as 1/4 of claw. Large spines along the terminal claw, gradually decreasing in size toward tip of claw.

Second antenna (fig.70c): antenna formula, setae 0-0-3/0-0-3, spine 0-1-1/0-0-1. All setae bi-segmented.

Trunk limb: five pairs

First trunk limb (P1) (fig.71a): Outer distal lobe (ODL) with one slender seta and bearing fine setules distally, hardly visible. Inner distal lobe (IDL) with three setae (I-III), seta I one hook-like, relatively large, second segment unilaterally armed with small strong setules, seta II slender with small denticles present since half of seta, seta III shortest. Group of spines present on IDL trunk. Endite 3 (E3) and endite 2 (E2) with slender setae, mostly unilaterally setulated distally, however pattern of each seta not clear. Endite 1 (E1) with two apical setae (7-8), both setae as the same length, bilaterally with fine setules. Trunk with 5 rows of slender spines laterally. Basally two slender ejector hooks, of the same length.

Second trunk limb (P2) (fig.71b): Exopodite small, bearing one long, slender, curved inwards, unilaterally armed with small setules distally. Endopodite (EN) triangular, with eight scrapers (1-8), generally decreasing in length towards gnathobase; scraper 1 longest, unilaterally armed with long strong spines; scrapers 2-4 unilaterally armed with strong short spines distally; scrapers 5-8 unilaterally armed with more slender setae. Small sensilla between scrapers 4 and 5. Distal armature of gnathobase (GT) with three elements (I-III), element I long and slender, element II hook-like tip, armed with small setules distally. Gnathobasic filter comb with five setae.

Third trunk limb (P3) (fig.71c): Exopodite subquadrangular, bearing six setae (1-6); two laterally in typical V-shaped, as the same size, shortest, bilaterally setulated; seta 3 longest; seta 6 more slender, unilaterally armed with short fine setules.

Endopodite (EN) divided to two rows; anterior row with six setae (1-6), setae 1-4 subequal in length, slender, unilaterally armed with fine setules distally; setae 5-6 more robust, length as 1/3 of seta 1, unilaterally setulated with short fine setules; posterior row with three slender setae, similar in length. Gnathobase unclear.

Fourth trunk limb (P4) (fig.71d): Epipodite not studied. Exopodite (EX) round, bearing seven setae (1-7), generally decreasing in length though seta 4 longest, all bilaterally setulated.

Fifth trunk limb (P5) (fig.71e): Pre-epipodite (PEP) and epipodite (EP) rounded, apically setulated. Exopodite (EX) not bilobed, bearing four apical setae (1-4) as the same length; anterior portion larger than posterior portion, setae 1-3 on anterior portion, all setulated; posterior portion smaller, bearing one seta (seta 4).

Endopodite (EN) more elongated-round, setulated apically, two endopodite setae setulated distally, both are the same length. Gnathobasic filter combs unclear.

Differential diagnosis:

This species can be distinguished by its body shape which obviously global, yellowish in the middle of body and its peculiar shape of postabdomen.

Distributions:

Cosmopolitan. In Thailand, it was recorded from Kayeng stream, Kanchanaburi (Sa-ardrit & Beamish, 2005) and Tapan swamp, Chantaburi, eastern Thailand (present study).

Ecology:

In vegetation. A scavenging species, feeding on the bodies of dead cladocerans (Fryer, 1968).

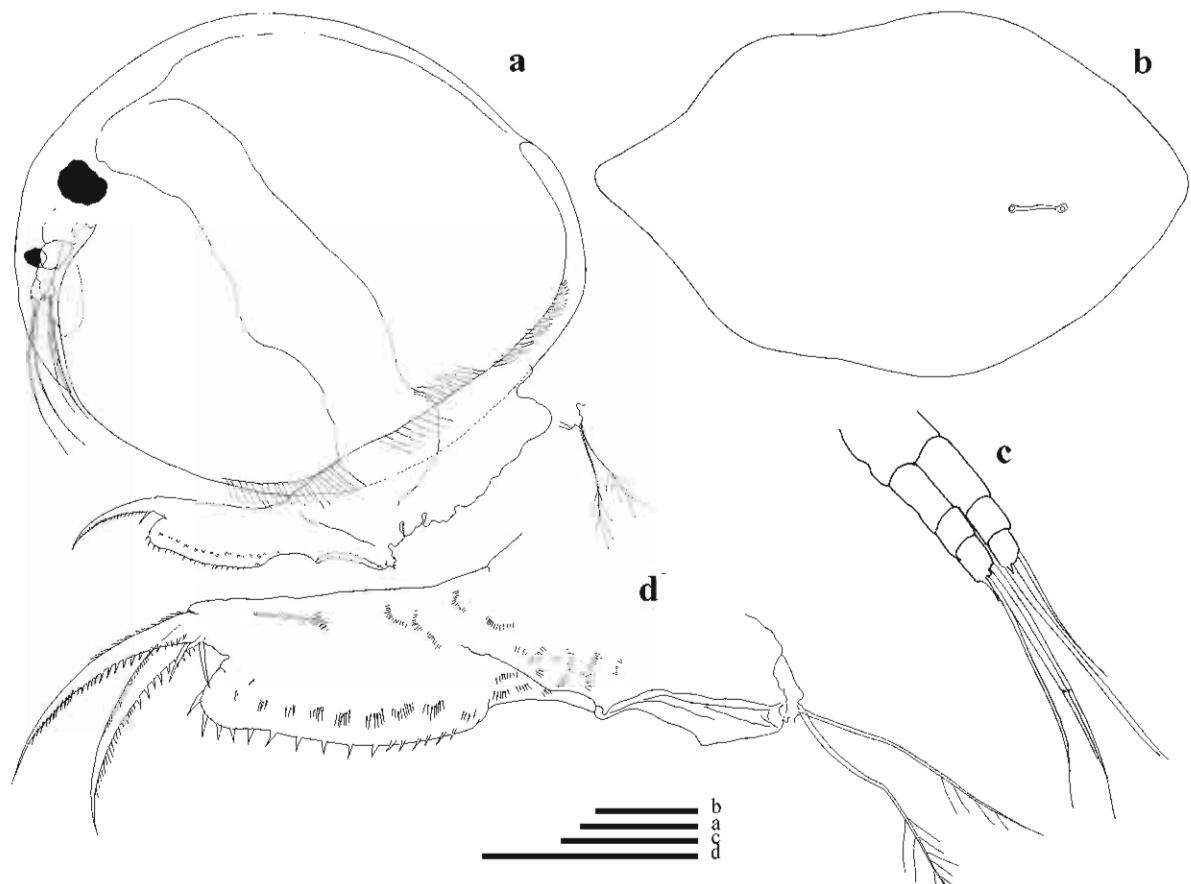


Figure 70. *Pseudochydorus globosus* (Baird, 1843): parthenogenetic female from Tapan swamp (E01), Chantaburi Province, eastern Thailand. Figure a, adult female in alteral view; Figure b, head shield; Figure c, antenna; Figure d, postabdomen. Scale bars denote 100 um.

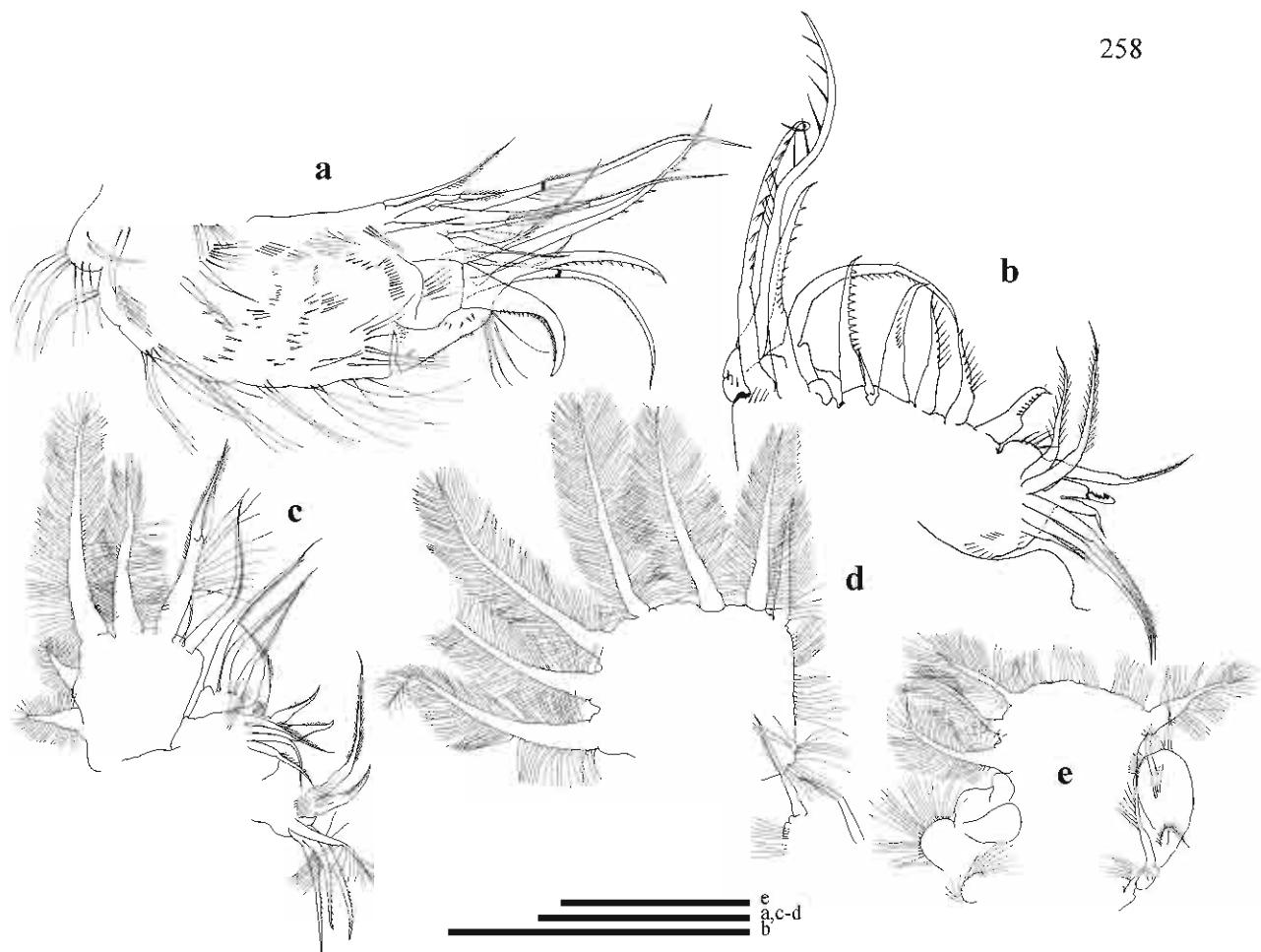


Figure 71. *Pseudochydorus globosus* (Baird, 1843): appendages of parthenogenetic female from Tapan swamp (E01), Chantaburi Province, eastern Thailand. Figure a, trunk limb 1; Figure b, trunk limb 2; Figure c, trunk limb 3; Figure d, trunk limb 4; Figure e, trunk limb 5. Scale bars denote 100 um.

Chapter 4 Conclusions and Perspectives

Conclusions

The study of the Cladocera, Family Chydoridae in Thailand has resulted in the acquisition of substantial new data and findings. These can be pooled into three points:

1. At the morphological level

The morphological characters at species level of the largest family, Family Chydoridae, was examined. A great number of differences in the morphology, not only of the trunk limb but also in general morphology such as ventral margin of valve, head pores, and first antenna were found. Differences among chydorids species are seen in the pattern of external and internal characters such as shape, pattern of ventral setae and postabdomen especially the detailed morphological of trunk limbs. Of which, trunk limb data show that the evolution of the anomopods limbs is one of progressive specialization with reduction in numbers of some structures and the modification of structural features.

2. At the faunistic level

Our knowledge on the species richness of the Thai cladoceran fauna has increased considerably. Thai cladocerans belong to two orders, Ctenopoda and Anomopoda. These orders comprise six families: Bosminidae, Chydoridae, Daphniidae, Macrothricidae, Ilyocryptidae and Sididae. Of these, Chydoridae is the most diverse family (60 species), followed by Macrothricidae, Daphniidae, Sididae, Bosminidae and Ilyocryptidae. These six families comprise a total of 99 species (Maiphae et al., 2008), approximately 20% of the known world cladoceran fauna (~600 species, Korovchinsky, 1997). The proportion of common relative to rare species is small, a familiar fact in a tropical environment. Some exceptional rare species such as *Alona* cf. *dentifera*, *A. karelica* and *A. sarasinorum*, the discovery of a rare Mediterranean species such as *Ephemeropterus phintonicus* and the finding of *Picripleuroxus laevis*, typical of the Palearctic/Holarctic region, in our region, considerably widen their geographical distribution, suggesting adaptation to a particular biotope.

3. At the biogeographical distribution level

The results from our study at level of biogeography can be concluded into four points as the followings:

1) Because of the old age of the Cladocera, the overlap of some common species in different regions can be explained by their sharing a common before Pangaea was broken up. Also, the similarity of todays' species may have arisen from initially similar protospecies that existed since before the separation of continents and evolved slowly because of their parthenogenetic reproduction type.

2) After fragmentation of Pangaea, there remained connections between the continents which served as dispersal routes for organisms. Hence, the close overlap between the cladocerans of South East Asia and Africa compared with South America may be due to better dispersal routes between the two continents which lasted longer into more recent times.

However, the existence of some South American species in Thailand (e.g. *Leydigiopsis* sp., *Alona* aff. *karellica*, *Macrothrix* cf. *paulensis*) cannot be explained by those reasons. One possible hypothesis is they are relicts of a continuous distribution in Pre-Pleistocene times rather than descendants that reached the rainforest during humid periods of the Pleistocene. Moreover, the range of environments they encounter in Thailand are similar to their environments in South America. Thus, such the localities may share some specific characteristics suited to contain that species.

Perspectives

At the end of the thesis, some interesting questions arise that should be given attention in the future.

Taxonomical aspect:

A rather large number of species still await confirmation of their taxonomic status, redescription or revision. Particularly, the monospecific genera which mainly occur the tropical rainforest (*Guernella*, *Grimaldina*, *Dadaya*), some other confusing megagenera which a lack of studies (*Alonella*, *Chydorus*) should be investigated in more detail. Additionally, the information of molecular study is also being an

important tool to clarify the phylogenetic relationship especially at family and genus level. Moreover, functional-morphological studies are needed as they may throw more light on cladoceran evolution. Finally, the zoogeography of the Cladocera, a field that has remained underdeveloped, should be further developed.

Diversity and ecology aspect:

The status of the diversity of the cladoceran fauna in Thailand will be given a better foundation once a better investigation has been done in every part of Thailand and in every kind of habitat.

References

Alonso, M. 1991. Review of Iberian Cladocera with remarks on ecology and biogeography. *Hydrobiologia* 225: 37-43.

Alonso, M. 1996. *Crustacea Branchiopoda. Fauna iberica*. Museo Nacional de Ciencias Naturales, Consejo Superior de Investigaciones Cientificas, Madrid. 486 pp.

Alonso, M. and Pretus, J. L. 1989. *Alona iberica*, new species: first evidence of noncosmopolitanism within the *A. karua* complex (Cladocera, Chydoridae). *J. crust. Biol.* 9: 459-467.

Behning, A. L. 1941. *The Cladocerans of the Caucasus*. Gruzmedgiz Publishing, Tbilisi, pp. 1-384 (In Russian).

Boonsom, J. 1984. The freshwater zooplankton of Thailand (Rotifera and Crustacea). *Hydrobiologia* 113: 223-229.

Brehm, V. 1933. Mitteilungen von der Wallacea-Expedition Woltereck. Mitteilung V. Phyllopoden. Mitteilung VI. Die *Alona* and *Alonella* Arten von Dagiangan. Mitteilung VII. Neue und wenig bekannte Entomostraken. *Zool. Anzeig.* 104: 31-40, 77-84, 130-142.

Bromley, H. J., 1993. A checklist of the Cladocera of Israel and Eastern Sinai. *Hydrobiologia* 257: 21-28.

Brandorff, G., Koste, W. and Smirnov, N. N. 1982. The composition and structure of Rotiferan and Crustacea communities of the lower Rio Nhamunda, Amazonas, Brazil. *Studies on Neotropical fauna and Environment* 17: 69-121.

Brehm, V. 1930. Notizen zur Cladocerenfauna Madagaskars. - *Arch. Hydrobiol.* 21: 679-686.

Brehm, V. 1952. Cladoceren und calanoide Kopepoden von Madagascar. - *Mem. Inst. Sci. Madagascar* (Ser. A) 7: 37-46.

Chao, A., 1987. Estimating the population size for capture-recapture data with unequal catchability. *Biometrics* 43: 783-791.

Chiambeng, G. Y. 2004. *Taxonomy and Biogeography of Branchiopoda (Crustacea: Anomopoda, Ctenopoda and Cyclestherida) from the rain forest in Cameroon, Central Africa*. Thesis. Ghent University, Ghent, Belgium. 307 pp.

Chiambeng, G. Y. and Dumont, H. J. 1999. New semi-terrestrial chydorids from the tropical rainforest of southwest Cameroon (Africa): *Nicsmirnovius camerounensis* n.gen.n.sp. and *Bryospilus afircanus* n.sp. (Crustacea: Anomopoda). *Hydrobiologia* 391: 259-270.

Chiang, S. and Du, N. 1979. *Fauna Sinica. Crustacea*. Freshwater Cladocera. 297 pp. Science Press, Academia Sinica, Peking, China.

Ciroz-Pérez, J. and Elas-Gutirrez, M. 1997. *Spinalona anophtalma*, n.gen.n.sp (Anomopoda, Chydoridae) a blind epigean cladoceran from the Neovolcanic Province of Mexico. *Hydrobiologia* 353: 19-27.

Chao, A and Lee, S. M. 1992. Estimating the number of classes via sample coverage. *Journal of the American Statistical Association* 87: 210-217.

Cowell, R. K. and Coddington, J. A. 1994. Estimating terrestrial biodiversity through extrapolation. *Phil. Trans. R. Soc. Lond. B*. 101-118.

Dodson, S. 1991. Species richness of crustacean zooplankton in European lakes of different sizes. *Verh. Internat. Verein. Limnol.* 24: 1223-1229.

Dodson, S., 1992. Predicting crustacean zooplankton species richness. *Limnology and Oceanography* 37: 848-856.

Dubois, A. 1988. The genus in zoology: a contribution to the theory of evolutionary systematics. *Mém. Mus. Natn. Hist. Nat.* A140: 1-124. Paris.

Dumont, H. J. 1984. The nature and origin of the crustacean zooplankton of Sahelian Africa, with a note on the Limnomedusa. *Hydrobiologia* 113: 313-325.

Dumont, H. J., 1994. On the diversity of the cladocera in the tropics. *Hydrobiologia* 272: 27-38.

Dumont, H. J. 1997. Cladoceran studies: where do we go from here? *Hydrobiologia* 360: 301-303.

Dumont, H. J. and Negrea, S. 1996. A conspectus of the Cladocera of the subterranean waters of the world. *Hydrobiologia* 325: 1-30.

Dumont, H. J. and Negrea, S. V. 2002. *Introduction to the class Branchiopoda. Guides to the identification of the microinvertebrates of the Continental Waters of the world 19*. Backhuys Publisher, the Netherlands 19: 398 pp.

Dumont, H. J. and Segers, H. 1996. Estimating lacustrine zooplankton species richness and completemarily. *Hydrobiologia* 341: 125-132.

Dumont, H. J. and Silva-Briano, M. 1997. Sensory and glandular equipment of the trunk limbs of the Chydoridae and Macrothricidae (Crustacea: Anomopoda). *Hydrobiologia* 360: 33-46.

Dumont, H. J. and Silva-Briano, M. 1998. A reclassification of the anomopod families Macrotricidae and Chydoridae, with the creation of a new suborder, the Radopoda (Crustacea: Branchiopoda). *Hydrobiologia* 384: 119-149.

Dumont, H. J. and Silva-Briano, M. 2000. *Karualona* n. gen. (Anomopoda: Chydoridae), with a description of two new species, and a key to all known species. *Hydrobiologia* 435: 61-82.

Dumont, H. J. and Van De Velde. 1975. Anostraca, Cladocera and Copepoda from Rio De Oro (North-Western Sahara). *Biol. Jb. Dodonaea* 43: 137-145.

Dumont, H. J. and Van De Valde, I. 1977. Cladoceres et Conchostracec recoltes par le professeur Th. Monod dans la moyenne vallee du Niger en decembre 1972 et janvier 1973. – *Bull. Inst. Fondam. Afr. Noire (ser. A)* 39: 75-93.

Dumont, H. J., Silva-Briano, M. and Babu Subhash, K. K. S. 2002. A re-evaluation of the *Macrothrix rosea-triserialis* group, with the description of two new species (Crustacea: Anomopoda: Macrothricidae). *Hydrobiologia* 467: 1-44.

Dussart, B. H., Fernando, C. H., Matsumara-Tundisi, T. and Shiel, R. J. 1984. A review of systematics, distribution and ecology of tropical freshwater zooplankton. *Hydrobiologia* 113: 77-91.

Faitakum, S. 2003. Species diversity and distribution of cladocerans and copepods in the floodplain of the Mun River. *KKU Graduate Research Proceeding*: 61-66.

Fernando, C. H. 1980a. The species and size composition of tropical freshwater zooplankton with special reference to the oriental region (South East Asia). *Int. Revue ges. Hydrobiol.* 65 (3): 411-426.

Fernando, C. H. 1980b. The freshwater zooplankton of Sri Lanka, with a description of tropical freshwater zooplankton communities. *Int. Revue ges. Hydrobiol.* 65, 1: 85-125.

Figuerola, J. and Green, A. J. Dispersal of aquatic organisms by waterbirds: a review of past research and priorities for further studies. *Freshwater Biology* 47: 483-494.

Flossner, D. and Frey, D. G. 1970. A morphological comparison of European and North American populations of *Alona rustica* Sars and *Alona costata* Scott (Cladocera, Chydoridae). *Limnologica* 7, 2: 325-337.

Frenzel, P. V. 1987. Theodor Stingelin (1872-1932): Typen und Status seiner Cladocera-Taxa. *Arch. Hydrobiol./Suppl.* 74 (4): 488-507.

Frey, D. G. 1959. The Taxonomy and phylogenetic significance of the head pores of the Chydoridae (Cladocera). *Int. Rev. Hydrobiol* 44: 27-50.

Frey, D. G. 1962. Supplement to: The taxonomic and phylogenetic significance of the head pores of the Chydoridae (Cladocera). *Int. Rev. Hydrobiol* 47: 603-609.

Frey, D. G. 1965a. Phylogenetic-relationships in the family Chydoridae (Cladocera). *Proc. Symposium on Crustacean Marine Biological Association of India, 12-15 January, 1965, Ernakulam. Part I:* 30-41.

Frey, D. G. 1965b. Cladocera in space and time. *Proc. Symposium on Crustacean Marine Biological Association of India, 12-15 January, 1965, Ernakulam. Part I:* 1-9.

Frey, D. G. 1969. Further notes on *Alona bicolor* Frey, 1965 (Cladocera, Chydoridae), with a description of the male. *Trans. Amer. Microsc. Soc.* 88 (3): 380-386.

Frey, D. G. 1980. "The non-swimming chydorid Cladocera of wet forests with description of a new genus and two new species". *Internationale Revue der gesamten Hydrobiologie* 65 (5): 613-641.

Frey, D. G. 1982. Questions concerning cosmopolitanism in Cladocera. *Arch. Hydrobiol.* 93 (4): 484-502.

Frey, D. G. 1987. The taxonomy and biogeography of the Cladocera. *Hydrobiologia* 145: 5-17.

Frey, D. G. 1988a. *Alona weinecki* Studer on the subantarctic islands, not *Alona rectangular* Sars (Chydoridae, Cladocera). *Limnol. Oceanogr.* 33 (6, part1): 1386-1411.

Frey, D. G. 1988b. Are there Tropicopolitan Macrothricid Cladoceran? *Acta Limnol. Brazil.* 11: 513-525.

Frey, D. G. 1991. A new genus of aloninae chydorid cladocerans from athalassic saline waters of New South Wales, Australia. *Hydrobiologia* 224: 11-48.

Frey, D. G. 1995. Changing attitudes toward chydorid anomopods since 1769. *Hydrobiologia* 307: 43-55.

Fryer, G. 1968. Evolution and adaptive radiation in the Chydoridae (Crustacea: Cladocera): a study in comparative functional morphology and ecology. *Phil. Trans. Soc. London. B* 254: 385 pp.

Fryer, G. 1974. Evolution and adaptive radiation in the Macrothricidae (Crustacea: Cladocera): a study in comparative functional morphology and ecology. *Phil. Trans. Soc. London B* 254: 272 pp.

Fryer, G. 1995. Phylogeny and adaptive radiation within the Anomopoda: a preliminary exploration. *Hydrobiologia* 307: 57-68.

Fryer, G. 2002. Branchiopoda phylogeny: facing the facts. *Crustaceana* 75 (1): 85-88.

Griggs, J. A. 2001. *Taxonomic, Biogeographic and Genetic Studies on Australian Chydorids*. Doctor of Philosophy, Department of Environmental Management and Ecology, Faculty of Science, Technology and Engineering, La Trobe University, Australia. 317 pp.

Gurney, R. 1907. Further notes on Indian freshwater Entomostraca. – *Rec. Indian Mus.* 1: 21-33.

Gurney, R. 1916. On some fresh-water Entomostraca from Ceylon. – *Proc. Gen. Meet. Sci. Business Zool. Soc. London* 1: 333-343.

Hellmann, J. J. and Fowler, G. W. 1999. Bias, Precision, and Accuracy of four Measures of Species richness. *Ecological application* 9 (3): 824-834.

Hollwedel, W., Kotov, A. A. and Brandorff, G. 2003. Cladocera (Crustacea: Branchiopoda) from the Pantanal (Brazil). *Arthropoda Selecta* 12 (2): 67-93.

Hudec, I. 1986. Further notes on *Alona karelica* (Cladocera, Chydoridae) from East Slovakia. *Věst. čs. Společ. Zool.* 50: 188-191.

Hudec, I. 1998. Anomopoda (Crustacea, Brachiopoda) from Venezuelan tepuis. *Hydrobiologia* 277: 205-211.

Idris, B. A. G. 1983. *Freshwater zooplankton of Malaysia (Crustacea: Cladocera)*. – Perenbit University, Pertanian, Malaysia, pp. 1-153.

Idris, B. A. G. and Fernando, C. H. 1981a. Cladocera of Malaysia and Singapore with new records, redescriptions and remarks on some species. *Hydrobiologia* 77: 233-256.

Idris, B. A. G. and Fernando, C. H. 1981b. Two new species of cladoceran crustaceans of the genera *Macrothrix* Baird and *Alona* Baird from Malaysia. *Hydrobiologia* 76: 81-85.

Korinek, V. 1984. Cladocera. Hydrobiological Survey of Lake Bangweulu and Luapulu River Basin. *J. Symoens Cercle Hydrobiol.* Bruxelles 13: 1-117.

Korovchinsky, N. M. 1992. *Sididae and Holopediidae (Crustacea: Daphniiformes)*. *Guides to the Identification of the Microinvertebrates of the Continental Waters of the World 3*. SPB Academic Publishing. The Hague 3: 82 pp.

Korovchinsky, N. M. 1996. How many species of Cladocera are there?. *Hydrobiologia* 321: 191-204.

Kotov, A. A. 1999. Redescription of *Macrothrix tripectinata* Weisig, 1934 (Anomopoda: Branchiopoda), with a discussion of some features rarely used in the systematics of the genus. *Hydrobiologia* 403: 63-80.

Kotov, A. A. 2000. Redescription of *Ilyocryptus tuberculatus* Brehm, 1913 (Anomopoda, Branchiopoda). *Hydrobiologia* 428: 115-128.

Kotov, A. A. 2000. Redescription and assignment of the chydorid *Indialona ganapati* Petkovski, 1966 (Branchiopoda: Anomopoda: Aloninae) to Indialonini, new tribe. *Hydrobiologia* 439: 161-178.

Kotov, A. A., Garfias-Espejo, T. and Elias-Gutierrez, M. 2003. Separation of two Neotropical species: *Macrothrix superaculeata* (Smirnov, 1982) versus *M. elegans* Sars, 1901 (Macrothricidae, Anomopoda, Cladocera). *Hydrobiologia*: 1-28.

Kotov, A. A. and Hollwedel, W. 2004. Revision of the *Macrothrix paulensis*-group (Anomopoda, Cladocera, Branchiopoda) in Neotropics, with description of *M. brandorffi* n. sp. *Arch. Hydrobiol., Monographic Studies* (in press).

Kotov, A.A., Maiphae, S and Sanoamuang, L. 2005. Revision of *Macrothrix paulensis*-like species (Anomopoda, Cladocera, Branchiopoda) in Asia, and phylogeny of the *paulensis*-group. *Arch. Hydrobiol. Suppl. Monogr. Stud.* 151/3, 269-299.

Kotov, A. A. and Elias-Gutierrez, M. Analysis of the morphology of *Spinalona anophtalma* Ciros-Perez & Elias-Gutierrez, 1997 (Aloninae, Anomopoda, Cladocera).

Kotov, A. A., Stifter, P. And Sanoamuang, L. 2005. Notes on the genus *Ilyocryptus* Sars, 1862 (Cladocera: Anomopoda: Ilyocryptidae). 8. *Ilyocryptus isanensis* sp.n. from northeast Thailand. *Arthropoda Selecta*, 14, 229-239.

Leydig F., 1860. Naturgeschichte der Daphniden. Laupp & Siebeck, Tübingen: 1-252.

Lilljeborg, W. 1900. *Cladocera Suiciae*. *Nova Acta Reg. Soc. Sci. Uppsaliensis* 19: 701 pp.

Maiphae, S., Pholpunthin, P., Sanoamuang, L. and Dumont, H. J. 2004. Taxonomic problems of the Anomopoda: A study based on specimens from southern Thailand, with specific reference to *Alona* Baird, 1843. *Journal of Scientific Research Chulalongkorn University* (Section T): 45-55 (in Thai).

Maiphae, S., Pholpunthin, P. and Dumont, H. J. 2005. Species richness of the Cladocera (Branchiopoda: Anomopoda and Ctenopoda) in southern Thailand, and its complementarity with neighboring regions. *Hydrobiologia* 537:147-156.

Mammaril, C. A. and Fernando, C. H. 1978. Freshwater zooplankton of the Philippines (Rotifera, Cladocera and Copepoda). *Natural and Applied Science Bulletin* 30: 109-221.

Michael, R.G. and Sharma, B.K. 1988. *Fauna of India and adjacent countries: Indian Cladocera (Crustacea: Branchiopoda: Cladocera)*. The Technical and General Press, India. 262 pp.

Negrea, S., Botnariuc, N. and Dumont, H. J. 1999. Phylogeny, evolution and classification of the Branchiopoda (Crustacea). *Hydrobiologia* 412: 191-212.

Niti Ritibhonbhun and Stefan Flos. 1994. *Draft of Final Report: Inventory of Wetland Areas in Southern Thailand*. A Joint Project between The Asian Wetland Bureau (AWB) and the Prince of Songkla University (PSU). 50 p.

Official of Environmental Policy and Planning.2002. *An Inventory of Wetlands of International and National Importance in Thailand*. Wetlands International. pp. 1-17.

Olesen, J. 2000. An update phylogeny of the Conchostraca-Cladocera clade (Branchiopoda, Diplostraca). *Crustaceana* 73 (7): 869-886.

Orlova-Bienkowskaja, M. A revision of the *Simocephalus (latirostris)* species group (Crustacea: Anomopoda: Daphniidae). *Hydrobiologia* 316: 43-58.

Paggi, J. C. 1979. Aportes al Conocimiento de la fauna Argentina de Cladoceros. II. Sobre *Alona eximia* Kiser, 1948. *Neotropica* 25: 177-185.

Pholpunthin, P. 1997. Freshwater zooplankton (Rotifera, Cladocera and Copepoda) from Thale-Noi, South Thailand. *J. Sci. Soc. of Thailand* 23: 23-34.

Pipatcharoenchai,W. 2001. *Diversity of Zooplankton in Changwat Kanchanaburi*. Thesis. Kasetsart University. 286 pp.

Pugh, P. J. A., Dartnall, H. J. G. and McInnes, S. J. 2002. The non-marine Crustacea of Antarctica and the Islands of the Southern Ocean: biodiversity and biogeography. *J. of Natural History* 36: 1047-1103.

Rajapaksa, R. and Fernando, C. H. 1982. The Cladocera of Sri Lanka (Ceylon), with remarks on some species. *Hydrobiologia* 94: 49-69.

Rajapaksa, R. and Fernando, C. H. 1987. A note on *Alona macronyx* Daday, 1898 (Crustacea, Cladocera), a rare species from the Oriental region. *Can J. Zool. Vol.* 65: 216-218.

Rajapaksa, R. and Fernando, C. H. 1987. Redescription and assignment of *Alona globulosa* Daday, 1898 to a new genus *Notoalona* and a description of *Notoalona freyi* sp. nov. *Hydrobiologia* 144: 131-153.

Rammner, W. 1937. Beitrag zur Cladocerenfauna von Java. *Int. Rev. ges. Hydrobiol. Hydrogr.* 35: 35-50.

Sa-ardrit, P., 2002. *Diversity and distribution of freshwater cladocera from Trang Province*. Thesis. Prince of Songkhla University. 98 pp. (in Thai).

Sa-ardrit, P and Beamish, F. W. H. 2005. Cladocera diversity, abundance and habitat in a western Thailand stream. *Aquatic Ecology* 39: 353-365.

Sacherová, V. and Hebert, P. D. N. 2003. The evolutionary history of the Chydoridae (Crustacea: Cladocera). *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society* 79: 629-643.

Saeng-aroon, C. 2001. *Species diversity and abundance of Cladocera in Lake Kud-Thing, Nong Khai Province*. Ms. Sci. Thesis, Graduate School in Biology, Khon Kaen University, Khon Kaen, Thailand, 1-105 pp. (in Thai).

Saeng-aroon, C and Sanoamuang, L. 2002. Species diversity and abundance of Cladocera in Lake Kud-Thing, Nong Khai Province. *KKU Res. J.* 7: 14-25 (in Thai).

Sanoamuang, L., Seger, H. and Dumont, H. J. 1995. Additions to the rotifera fauna of southeast Asia: new and rare species from north-east Thailand. *Hydrobiologia*. 313/314: 35-45.

Sanoamuang, L. 1998. Contributions to the knowledge of the Cladocera of north-east Thailand. *Hydrobiologia* 362: 45-53.

Sanoamuang, L. and Kotethip, W. 2001. The Cladocera of Lake Kud-Thing, a shallow lake in Nong Khai Province, northeast Thailand. *Internat. Rev. Hydrobiol.*

Santos-Flores, C. J. and Dodson, S. I. 2003. *Dumontia oregonensis* n. fam., n. gen., n. sp., a cladoceran representing a new family of 'Water-fleas' (Crustacea, Anomopoda) from USA, with notes on the classification of the Order Anomopoda. *Hydrobiologia* 500 (1-3): 145-155.

Sars, G. O. 1888. Additional notes on Australian Cladocera raised from dried mud. *Forthandil. Vidensk. Seslk. Christiana* 7: 1-74, 6 plates.

Sars, G. O. 1900. Description of *Iheringula paulensis*, G. O. Sars, a new generic type of Macrotricidae from Brazil. *Arch. Math. Naturv.* 22: 1-27.

Sars, G. O. 1901. Contributions to the knowledge of the freshwater Entomostraca of South America. *Kristiania*. 114 pp.

Scotese, C. R., 2001. *Atlas of Earth History*, Volume 1, Paleogeography, PALEOMAP Project, Arlington, Texas, 52 pp.

Segers, H. 1996. The biogeography of littoral Lecane Rotifera. *Hydrobiologia* 323: 169-197.

Sharma, B. K. and Micheal, R. 1987. Review of taxonomic studies on freshwater Cladocera from India with remarks on biogeography. *Hydrobiologia* 145: 29-33.

Shiel, R. J. and Dickson, J. A. 1995. Cladocera recorded from Australia. *Trans. R. Soc. S. Aust.* 119: 29-40.

Shirgue, G. A. and Naik, A. A. 1977. Observations on morphology, taxonomy, ephippial hatching and laboratory culture of a new species of *Alona* (*Alona taraporevalae* Shirgur & Naik), a chydorid cladoceran from Back Bay, Bombay. *Proc. Sym. Warm Water Zooplankton, Spec. Publ. UNESCO/NIO*, pp. 48-59.

Silva-Briano, M. 1998. *A revision of Macrothricidae-like anomopods*. Ph.D. Thesis, Ghent University. 1-388 pp.

Silva-Briano, M., Dieu, N. Q. and Dumont, H. J. 1999. Redescription of *Macrothrix laticornis* (Jurine, 1820), and description of two new species of the *M. laticornis*-group. *Hydrobiologia* 403: 39-61.

Sirimonkonthaworn, R. 1997. *Freshwater zooplankton from inland waters in Northeast Thailand*. End-of-Course Report. International Training Course Lake Zooplankton: A Tool in Management 1996-1997. pp 1-10.

Sinev, A. Y. 1997. Review of the *affinis*-group of *Alona* Baird, 1843, with the description of a new species from Australia (Anomopoda, Chydoridae). *Arthropoda Selecta* 6: 47-58.

Sinev, A. Y. 1998. *Alona ossiana* sp.n., a new species of *Alona affinis* complex from Brazil, deriving from the collection of G.O Sars (Anomopoda, Chydoridae). *Arthropoda Selecta* 7: 103-110.

Sinev, A. Y. 1999. *Alona costata* Sars, 1862 versus related paleotropical species: the first example of close relations between species with a different number of main head pores among Chydoridae (Crustacea: Anomopoda). *Arthropoda Selecta* 8: 131-148.

Sinev, A. Y. 2000. Postembryonal development of male and abnormal sexual individuals of *Alona affinis* (Leydig, 1860) (Anomopoda, Chydoridae). *Hydrobiologia* 437:197-202.

Sinev, A. Y. 2001a. Separation of *Alona camboeui* Guerne & Richard, 1893 from *Alona pulchella* King, 1853 (Branchiopoda: Anomopoda: Chydoridae). *Arthropoda Selecta* 10 (1): 5-18.

Sinev, A.Y. 2001b. Distribution and polymorphism of *Alona rectangularis* Sars, 1862 (Branchiopoda: Anomopoda: Chydoridae) in Russia and surrounding countries. *Arthropoda Selecta* 10 (2): 83-86.

Sinev, A. Y. 2001c. Redescription of *Alona glaba* Sars, 1901, a South American species of the *pulchella*-group (Branchiopoda: Anomopoda: Chydoridae). *Arthropoda Selecta* 10 (4): 273-280.

Sinev, A. Y. 2002. Redescription of an Australian cladoceran, *Alona archeri* Sars, 1888 (Branchiopoda: Anomopoda: Chydoridae). *Arthropoda Selecta* 11 (4): 247-254.

Sinev, A. V. and Kotov, A. A. 2000. Redescription of *Alona labrosa* Vasiljeva & Smirnov, 1969 (Chydoridae, Anomopoda, Branchiopoda). *Hydrobiologia* 439:125-139.

Sinev, A. Y. and Hollwedel, W. 2002. *Alona brandorffi* sp. n. (Crustacea: Anomopoda: Chydoridae) - a new species from Brazil, related to *A. verrucosa* Sars, 1901. *Hydrobiologia* 472: 131-140.

Sirimonkonthaworn, R. 1997. *Freshwater zooplankton from inland waters in Northeast Thailand*. End-of-Course Report. International Training Course Lake Zooplankton: A Tool in Management 1996-1997. pp 1-10.

Smirnov, N. N. 1964. The taxonomic significance of the trunk limbs of the Chydoridae (Cladocera). *Hydrobiologia*.

Smirnov, N. N. 1966. *Pleuroxus* (Chydoridae): Morphology and Taxonomy. *Hydrobiologia* 28:161-194.

Smirnov, N. N. 1972. Detail morphology of trunk limbs of some Aloninae. *Hydrobiologia* 40 (3): 393-422.

Smirnov, N. N. 1974. Chydoridae of the World. Fauna of the USSR (English translation of 1971). *Jerusalem*. 644 pp.

Smirnov, N. N. 1992. *The Macrothricidae of the world. Guides to the identification of the microinvertebrates of the Continental Waters of the world 1.* SPB Academic Publication., Amsterdam, pp. 1-143.

Smirnov, N. N. 1995. Check-list of the Australian Cladocera (Crustacea). *Arthropoda Selecta* 4: 3-6.

Smirnov, N. N. 1996. Cladocera: *The Chydorinae and Sayciinae (Chydoridae) of the world.* In H. J. Dumont (ed.), *Guides to the identification of the microinvertebrates of the continental waters of the world, 11:* 197 pp. SPB Academic, The Hague.

Smirnov, N. N. 2001. Recent changes and improvements in Aloninae taxonomy (Branchiopoda: Anomopoda: Chydoridae). *Arthropoda Selecta* 10 (1): 1-4.

Stenoos, K. E. 1897. Zur Kenntnis Crustaceen-Fauna Russisch-Kareljen. Cladocera, Calanidae. *Acta Societatis pro Fauna et flora Fennica* 15, 2: 1-72.

Stingelin, T. 1900. Beitrag zur Kenntnis der Süßwasserfauna von Celebes. Entomostraca. *Revue Suisse Zool.* 8: 193-208.

Timms, B. V. 1988. The biogeography of Cladocera (Crustacea) in Tropical Australia. *Int. Revue ges. Hydrobiol.* 78: 337-356.

Van Damme, K. 1998. *Conchostraca and 'Cladocera' (Crustacea) of dune pools in the Lençóis Maranhenses, NE-Brazil (in Dutch).* Unpublished thesis, Ghent University, 179 pp.

Van Damme, K., Chiambeng, G., Maiphae, S. and Dumont, H. J. 2003. New species in the rheophilous genus *Nicsmirnovius* Chiambeng & Dumont, 1999 (Branchiopoda: Anomopoda: Chydoridae) and reassignment of *Alona eximia* Kiser, 1948 and *Alonella fitzpatricki* Chien, 1970. *Hydrobiologia* 499: 25-49.

Verschuren, D., Tibby, J., Sabbe, K. and Roberts, A. N. 2000. Effects of depth, salinity, and substrate on the invertebrate community of a fluctuating tropical lake. *Ecology* 81 (1): 164-182.

Outputs

1. **Maiphae, S.**, Pholpunthin, P. and Dumont, H. J. 2008. Taxon richness and biogeography of the Cladocera (Crustacea: Ctenopoda, Anomopoda) of Thailand. *Ann. Limnol.-Int. J. Lim.* 44(1): 33-43.
2. สุปิยนิตย์ ไม้แพ. 2551. การศึกษาคลาโดเซอร่าในประเทศไทยและแนวทางการศึกษาในอนาคต. วารสารวิทยาศาสตร์ มข. กค.-กย.:XX-XX.